JOURNAL

OF THE

ASIATIC SOCIETY OF BENGAL.

VOL. LXX.

PART II. (NATURAL HISTORY, &c.)

(Nos. I & II.—1901.)

EDITED BY THE

NATURAL HISTORY SECRETARY.

"It will flourish, if naturalists, chemists, antiquaries, philologers, and men of science in different parts of Asia, will commit their observations to writing and send them to the Asiatic Society at Calcutta. It will languish, if such communications shall be long intermitted; and it will die away, if they shall entirely cease." Sir Wm. Jones.

CALCUTTA:

PRINTED AT THE BAPTIST MISSION PRESS,

AND PUBLISHED BY THE

ASIATIC SOCIETY, 57, PARK STREET.

1902.

29423 1/11/69

CUSTOMER CUST. NO. BINDERY NO. ITEM NO. LETTERING NO. VOLS. RUB NO. NEW MAKE RUB COLOR IN THIS COLUMN PERIODICAL BOOK REFERENCE INCHES OVERSIZE HANDSEWN STUBS SPECIAL INSTRUCTIONS HINGES MENDING POCKET EXTRA LETTERING H. & T. LINES LABELS NEW ENGLAND BOOK BINDING COMPANY LIB. STAMP SHELF NOS. BOOK PLATE

LIST OF CONTRIBUTORS.

	Page.
KING, GRORGE; - Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula	66
MANN, HAROLD H.; -Studies in the Chemistry and Physio-	
logy of the Tea Leaf. Part I. The Enzymes of the Tea	
Leaf	154
MANNERS-SMITH, J.; -Wolf Hybrids'in Gilgit	143
McMahon, A. H.; -Notes on the Fauna of Chitral	1
	7
NICEVILLE, LIONEL DE; -Notes on the Butterflies comprised in the	
subgenus Tronga of the genus Euplæa	12
NUBSE, C. G.; -New species of Indian Hymenoptera	146
PRAIN, D.; -Noviciæ Indicæ XVIII. The Asiatic species of	
Dalbergia	39

LIBRARI OF THE GRAY HERBARIUM

HARVARD UNIVERSITY.

THE GIFT OF

NEW SERIES.

VOL IVY

CCCXCIII.

JOURNAL

OF THE

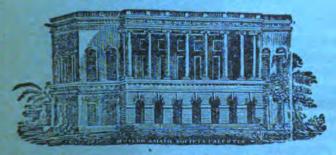
ASIATIC SOCIETY OF BENGAL,

Vol. LXX. Part II, No. 1 -1901.

RDITED BY

LIONEL DE NICEVILLE, ESQ. F.E.S., C.M.Z.S., &C.

HON. NATURAL HISTORY SECRETARY.



"The bounds of its investigation will be the geographical limits of Asia; and within these limits its inquiries will be extended to whatever is performed by man or produced by nature."—SIR WILLIAM JONES.

**Communications should be sent under cover to the Secretaries, Asiat. Soc., to whom all orders for the work are to be addressed in India; or care of Messrs. Luzac & Co., 46, Great Russell Street, London, W. C., or Mr. Otto Harrasowitz, Leipzig, Germany.

CALCUTTA:

PRINTED AT THE BAPTIST MISSION PRESS,
AND PUBLISHED BY THE
ASIATIC SOCIETY, 57, PARK STREET.

1901.

xolusive of postage) to Members, Re. 1-8.-To Non-Members, Re. 2

CONTENTS.

Page
.1
7
12
- 1
39
66

INDEX SLIP.

THUE	SA SEIF	•			
ZOOLOGY.				N	۲.
McMahon, Capt. A. H.—Not	tes on the F	auna of	Chitra		
J. As. Soc. Beng., LXX, P					,
Mammalia,	observatio	ns on	•••	pp. 2-5	
Reptilia and Batrachia,	,,	"	•••	p. 5	
Birds,	,,	"	•••	pp. 5–6	
Pisces,	,,	"	•••	р. 6	
Chitral, notes on its fauna.					
ZOOLOGY.				N	
McMahon, Capt. A. H N	otes on the	Fauna	of Di	r and Swat	
Calcutta, J. As. Soc. Beng.	., LXX, Pt.	ii, 1901	, (7–12	2).	
Mammalia,	observation	ns on	•••	pp. 8-9	
Reptilia and Batrachia,	"	**	•••	pp. 9-11	
Birds,	"	**	•••	pp. 11-12	
Pisces,	"	,,	•••	p. 12	
Dir and Swat, notes on their	fauna.				
ZOOLOGY.				N	
NICEVILLE, L. DE.—Note on	the Butte	rflies co	mprise	d in the sub	
genus Tronga of the genus	Euplæa.	Calcutta	, J. As	Soc. Beng.	,
LXX, Pt. ii, 1901, (12–38)	•				
[Hexapoda. Rho	palocera. I	Nympha	lidæ.]		
Tronga, a subgenus of E				рр. 12-16	
Euplæa, genus, list of	subgenera,	with s	pecies		
and localities	•••	•••	•••	рр. 17–30	
The following subgenera tres	ted.				
Menama (p. 17); Tronga					
Crastia (p. 20); Trepsichro					
(p. 25); Danisepa and Sal			ıma (p.	. 27) ; Isamid	ı
(p. 28); Narmada and Stic		29).			
Tronga, a subgenus, notes o	of species		•••	pp. 30–38	
Notes on the following specie crameri and kinbergi (p. (p. 32); esperi (p. 33); joh olivacea and niasica (p. 35)					
crameri and kinbergi (p.					
. · (p. 32); esperi (p. 33); joh	ianna, biseri	ata and	marsde	eni (p. 84)	;
olivacea and niasica (p. 35)					
(p. 36); heylaertsii, pagenst	echeri and n	nentawio	ж (р. i	37); m orrisi,	
tenggerensis and biseriata, (p. 38).				

Prain, D.—Noviciæ Indicæ XVIII. The Asiatic species of Dalbergia. Calcutts, J. As. Soc. Beng., LXX, Pt. ii, 1901, (39-65).

Leguminosæ, new species from the Asiatic region:-

Dalbergia sacerdotum, D. tonkinensis from China (p. 42); D. borneensis from Borneo, D. Dyeriuna from China (p. 44); D. Havilandi from Sarawak (p. 45); D. Henryuna from China (p. 46); D. Jaherii from Key Islands (p. 47); D. stenophylla from China (p. 56); D. Albertisii from New Guinea (p. 62); D. Godefroyi from Siam (p. 63); D. Beccarii from Borneo (p. 64); D. falcatu from Borneo (p. 65).

Asiatic region, new plants from.

BOTANY.

M.

Kine, Sie George.—Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula. Calcutta, J. As. Soc. Beng., LXX, Pt. ii, 1901, (66-142).

Myrtacese, new, from the Malayan Peninsula.

Tristania subauriculata (p. 72).

Eugenia perakensis (p. 81); E. pseudo-formosa (p. 83); E. plumbea and E. Scortechinii (p. 85); E. mollis and E. quadrata (p. 86); E. scalarinervis and E. pergamentacea (p. 87); E. Dyeriana and Hemsleyana (p. 88); E. garcinifolia (p. 90); E. Clarkeana and E. corrugata (p. 93); E. Burkilliana (p. 94); E. Gageana (p. 96); E. Hulletiana (p. 97); E. Ridleyi (p. 98); E. glauca and E. subrufa (p. 102); E. Duthienna (p. 103); E. Manii (p. 104); E. andamunica, E. Hoseana and E. Benjamina (p. 106); E. variolosa (p. 107); E. tecta and E. pseudo-tetraptera (p. 109); E. subhorizontalis and E. Valetoniana (p. 112); E. nigricans (p. 114); E. Bernardi (p. 115); E. Prainiana and E. Pearsoniana (p. 116); E. Goodenovii (p. 117); E. Stapfiana and E. Wrayi (p. 119); E. setosa and E. inasensis (p. 120); E. myriantha (p. 125); E. Swettenhamiana (p. 126); E. Kunstleri (p. 127); E. Koordersiana and E. simulans (p. 128); E. Curtisii (p. 129).

E. Koorderstand and E. simulans (p. 128); E. Uurtisti (p. 129) Pseudo-eugenia singaporensis (p. 133).

Barringtonia pauciflora (p. 137); B. Scortschinii (p. 138); B. musiformis (p. 139); B. fusiformis (p. 140).

Planchonia andamanica (p. 142).

Malayan Peninsula, new plants from.

Myrtacese.

Key to the genera of pp. 67-68

Genus Tristania, defined, and key to the species p. 71

Eugenia, defined, and key to the species pp. 77-80

,, Barringtonia, defined, and key to the species pp. 134-135

JOURNAL

OF THE

ASIATIC SOCIETY OF BENGAL,

--+-

Vol. LXX. Part II.—NATURAL SCIENCE.

No. I.-1901.

I.—Notes on the Fauna of Chitral.—By CAPT. A. H. McMAHON, C.S.I., C.I.E., F.Z.S., Political Agent, Dir, Swat, and Chitral.

[Received 8th February; Read 6th March, 1901.]

As in the case of "Notes on the Fauna of the Gilgit District" (Journal, Asiatic Society of Bengal, vol. lxviii, part 2, no. 2, pp. 105-109, 1899), I propose to place on record the results of such observations as I have been able to make in the matter of Zoology during my official connection during 1899-1900-1901 with the Chitral country.

I know of no previous records having been made of the Fauna of this country. Any record of the existence or non-existence of animals in it will therefore be of use in adding to general knowledge regarding the geographical distribution of the various forms of animal life.

As will be seen, my notes are lamentably scanty. They are based on personal observations made during three visits to Chitral, and on the information kindly given to me by Capt. B. E. M. Gurdon, C.I.E., D.S.O., Assistant Political Agent in Chitral, Major G. A. J. Leslie, R.E., and other military officers stationed in Chitral.

Such as they are, I place these notes on record in the hope that they may be of interest, and form the modest beginning of a more complete and comprehensive record.

The country of Chitral is similar in most respects to the adjacent Hindu Kush region of Gilgit. Geographically it may be defined as the

J. u. 1

drainage area of the Chitral river and its numerous affluents as far south as the junction of the Arnawai river with the main stream.

Like Gilgit, it forms one of the most lofty tracts of country on the surface of our globe. From the high glacier-bound valleys which take their rise from Tirich Mir, 25,500 ft. and other lofty mountain peaks, the elevation of the country decreases until as one descends the valleys, the land of snow and glaciers is exchanged for barren hill sides, of rocky cliffs and debris. Passing through the fringe of forest line, one descends to the fertile alluvial plateaux of prehistoric river-beds through which the present streams now run in deep narrow gorges. The lowest elevation, i.e., of about 4,000 ft., is reached at the point where the Chitral river leaves the Chitral district and thence onwards under the name of the Kunar river flows through Asmar to join the Cabul river.

The northern and eastern portions of Chitral are very similar in character to the Gilgit country, and the conditions of life being the same, the fauna is, as one would expect, much the same in both countries. Further south and west however the rainfall is greater, and the hill sides are consequently more covered with forest and vegetation than those of the Gilgit District.* This naturally tends to an increase in the number and variety of the fauna, and we find pheasants, monkeys, jungle fowl, and leopard (Felis pardus) twhich are not to be found elsewhere in Chitral or Gilgit. I am told that the green parrot (I presume Palæornis torquatus) is to be found at the lower end of the Chitral valley. They doubtless come up from the warmer climes of the Jalalabad and Kunar valley.

The neighbouring country on the west, Kafiristan, is very thickly wooded, and from all accounts appears to be particularly rich in fauna of all kinds. Zoological research in Kafiristan would doubtless give most valuable and interesting results. It is to be regretted that such research is at present out of the question.

I proceed now to note on a few species of the Chitral Fauna.

MAMMALIA.—The most numerous of the larger mammals in Chitral are Ibex, Markhor and Oorial.

Ibex.—(Capra sibirica). These abound on or above the snow-line throughout the higher and more elevated portions of the Chitral country and in the upper portions of all the valleys which join the Chitral valley above Chitral itself. They are not as far as I know to be found in any valley below Chitral.

[†] As opposed to the snow leopard (Felis uncia).



^{*} Somewhat similar conditions with corresponding results as to fauna prevail in the Chilas tract on the S.-E. corner of the Gilgit District.

They are identical with the ibex of the Gilgit District, but for some reason or other, the average length of the horns is slightly less than of those of the Gilgit ibex. Horns of over 40 inches in length are fewer than in Gilgit, and the largest head obtained is I think not over 45 inches.

The rutting season begins about the 1st of February and continues for upwards of a month, but in the case of the older males only half that time.

The young are born in July at an average elevation of 14,000 feet, generally, it is said, in the same nullahs as rutting took place. The females retire into very difficult and inaccessible ground before giving birth.

Markhor.—(Capra falconeri). These are very numerous in all the lower valleys in Chitral. They are of the Pir Panjal variety (vide fig. 165 of Blanford's Fauna of India. Vol. Mammalia), i.e., with horns handsomely curved, but without the wide exaggerated curve and spread of the variety known as the Astor. [I may note here that the Astor variety is only to be found in the few valleys which join the Indus river on the left bank between Bunji and Chilas. All the markhor elsewhere in the Gilgit District are of the Pir Panjal variety].

A few heads somewhat resembling the Cabul variety (fig. 166 of Blanford's Fauna of India) are also to be found in Chitral.

The northern limits of markhor in Chitral appear to be:—in the Lutkho valley at a point half-way between Drusp and Shogot; in the Chitral main valley and valleys joining it on the left bank, at Mori (about 10 miles above Chitral). The southern limits of the Chitral (i.e., Pir Panjal variety) are said to be:—on the right bank of the Kunar river at Chighar Serai, and on the left bank at Nari (Narsat).

The largest head as yet obtained in the Chitral District measures 56 inches in length of horn. Horns over 50 inches are very rare.

In Chitral the rutting season begins about the first week of December, and in Gilgit in about the second or third week of that month. It continues for about a month, but in the case of the older males only about a fortnight. The young in Chitral are born early in June, almost invariably, it is said, in the same nullahs where the parents were during the rutting season. The males leave these nullahs for cooler climes about May. The females retire into the highest and most difficult ground they can find in the nullah before giving birth.

Oorial.—(Ovis viguei).—These are plentiful in the Chitral valley from Reshan downwards. They are of the Ladak variety, known as shapu (Ovis cycloceros), and differ from the proper corial of the Punjab, Afghanistan, Sind and Beluchistan (Ovis vignei) in having no white ruff

below the neck but only a white tuft in the black beard on the breast, and in having shorter but more massive horns. The horns seldom exceed 30 inches in length. Any over 32 inches are practically unknown. The horns however reach a circumference of from 10 to 12 inches round the base, whereas the corial seldom exceeds 10 inches. In naming the Chitral animal corial (Ovis vignsi) as above I have followed the nomenclature of Dr. Blanford (Fauna of India) who includes both the shapu (Ovis cycloceros) and corial (Ovis vignsi) under that head. Their northern limits in Chitral are practically the same as those of the markhor.

Their rutting season begins about the 15th of November and continues about a month. The young are born at an average elevation of 9,000 feet.

Of large mammals the following are also common in Chitral.

Leopard.—(Felis pardus). This, the common Indian leopard, is numerous in the lower portions of the Chitral district. It is not to be found in Gilgit.

Snow Leopard.—(Filis uncia). Common in all the higher portions of the country.

Bears.—Unlike Gilgit, where the black bear (Ursus torquatus) is very rare, in Chitral it is very common, and abounds in the Chitral main valley and side valleys as far north as Reshan.

Brown bears (*Ursus arctus*) only occur in the Chitral country at the head of the Turikho and Yarkhun valleys. Its scarcity in Chitral is a contrast to its abundance in most parts of the Gilgit district.

Marmots.—The red or long-tailed Marmot (Arctomys caudatus) with its shrill whistle-like call, is to be found in large numbers at the head of the Ayun nullah, and at the head of the Yarkhun and Baroghil valleys. It does not appear to have been seen elsewhere.

[With reference to Marmots I might note here that since suggesting in my notes on the Fauna of Gilgit, that the Thibet, Himalayan, and Long-tailed Marmots (Arctomys himalayanus—hodgsoni, and caudatus), might prove to be all one and the same species, I have been informed by Dr. Blanford that the A. himalayanus and A. caudatus are distinctly different forms as shown by the structure of their skulls.]

Musk deer.—(Moschus moschiferus) is to be found in the Shishi Koh valley, and is said to be fairly common on the mountains dividing Chitral from Dir.

Monkeys are to be found in the lower end of the Chitral valley. They go about in herds.* I cannot say what species they belong to.

* Capt. Gurdon saw a herd of them at Mirkandi on the bank of the Chitral river only 4,000 ft, above sea-level.



1901.7

The general characteristics seem to be those of *Macacus rhesus*, but all the specimens I have seen have, instead of a tapering tail, a tail of about 8 inches in length coming to an abrupt end as if it had been cut off like a fox terrier's. I am endeavouring to obtain a specimen to send down to the Indian Museum, Calcutta, for identification.

The existence of monkeys in Chitral, and also as will be noted elsewhere in Dir and Swat, is remarkable, as I do not know of their ever having been reported so far west.

Wolves, jackals, hyenas, lynxes, pig and foxes are to be found in Chitral as in Gilgit. As regards smaller mammals, I have been unable to make personal observations.

Reptilia and Batrachia.—As regards these I regret having been unable to make observations. As in Gilgit, these families are but sparsely represented. Snakes are few, and the only specimen I have been myself able to obtain was one of Zamenis ventrimuculatus.

Birds.—Owing to its larger extent of wooded tracts, birds, especially of the smaller kinds, appear even more plentiful in the winter months in Chitral than in Gilgit. I have been unable to study them, and will content myself with a brief note of such kinds as have come to my notice.

Tetraogallus himalayensis.—The Himalayan snow-cock known as the Ram Chickor is very plentiful on the higher slopes of all the Chitral valleys, as is the case also in Gilgit.

Chickor.—Caccabis chucar is also very common in the lower valleys. Hawking these birds with various kinds of hawks is the principal form of sport indulged in by Chitralis.

Note.—I have never heard of either the grey or black partridge, Françolinus pondicerianus or vulgaris, being found anywhere in Chitral.

Pheasants.—The Rohtas pheasant exists in the nullahs below Drosh, but I am unable to say whether it is the ordinary Pucrasia macrolopha or the species named Pucrasia castanea which "is only known" (vide Blanford's Fauna of India Birds, vol. iv.) "by two skins said to have "come from Kafiristan. In these the neck all round, upper back, breast, "and flanks are chestnut, and the middle of the abdomen black." I am endeavouring to obtain specimens, in order to elucidate this point. The Monal pheasant, Lophophorus refulgens, is plentiful in the wooded valleys of lower Chitral.

No Kalij pheasants have as yet been met with in Chitral.

Jungle Fowl.—Capt. Gurdon informs me that he has often heard what he thinks must be jungle-fowl in the lower Chitral valleys. He says they crow just like a domestic cock. Unfortunately he has never obtained any specimens.



Mynas (the common Acridotheres tristis?) are very plentiful in lower Chitral. Eagles, Hawks and Vultures of various kinds are, as might be expected in such a mountainous country, very common in the winter mouths.

Chitral is famed for its Goshawks (Astur palumbarius) which are caught in large numbers every winter, or more correctly speaking at the commencement of each winter, as they pass over the country on their way to India. As many as 60 birds were caught in the winter of 1899. The method adopted is as follows; an open space of level ground, as high up a mountain side as possible, is selected. In the middle of this a hole large enough for a man to sit in is made, and then roofed over flush with the ground leaving a small concealed entrance at the side for entrance and exit. . In the centre of the roof is a small hole through which a tame chickor is put out to walk about on the roof, attached by its leg to a string held by the man inside the chamber. The passing goshawk attracted by the chickor swoops down and seizes it, whereupon it is caught by the legs and pulled down by the man into the chamber below. These goshawks in travelling over Chitral fly very high, and in fine clear weather fly too high to be attracted by this method. It is in threatening, cloudy weather when they fly lower that captures are made. The females are by far the most valued, and all those caught are, by time-honoured custom, the property of the Melitar. to whom they have to be presented. They are sometimes returned to the captor, but more frequently a suitable present is given in return. The Chitralis are famed for their skill in training hawks. goshawk has been known to be flown with success at game within 5 days of its capture. A female goshawk flown at game, after a male bird has been released, will make straight for the male and kill it.

Pisces.—The fishes of Chitral have never been studied. The rivers contain fish in considerable numbers, though none reach any great size. A fish of 5 lbs. is said to have been caught in the lower Chitral river, but few reach 3 lbs. The majority appear to be of the kind known commonly as "Snow Trout," and is I presume a species of Cyprininæ. A species of catfish (Siluroid) is also to be found in the lower waters of the Chitral River.

The Mahaseer, Barbus tor, is unknown in Chitral.

Lepidoptera.—The butterflies of Chitral include many rare and interesting kinds. Major G. A. Leslie, R.E., and Lt. W. H. Evans, R.E., are now engaged in making a collection which is likely to prove of great value.

I have recorded these notes with some diffidence. The zoological records of a country if they are to exist at all must have a beginning, even though that beginning be a modest one. Chitral offers an interesting field for zoological research, and it will be seen from the above notes how little has as yet been done in this direction.

The existence of monkeys, marmots, musk deer, shapu, Himalayan snow cock, and (I think we may add) jungle-fowl in Chitral is interesting, as no record appears to have been as yet made of these animals so far West.

II.—Notes on the Fauna of Dir and Swat.—By CAPTAIN A. H. McMahon, C.S.I, C.I.E., F.Z.S. Political Agent, Dir, Swat and Chitral.

[Received 8th February; Read 6th March, 1901.]

On previous occasions I have, in the case of the Gilgit and Chitral Districts, placed on record a few notes on the Fauna of those countries, in the hope that though scanty in themselves they might be of interest in adding to our existing knowledge of the distribution of various forms of animal life.

I propose here to do the same with regard to the country of Dir and Swat, and to record such few observations on the Zoology of these countries as circumstances have allowed me to make during my stay (1899, 1900, 1901), in the Dir, Swat, and Chitral agency. Nothing as far as I know has ever been recorded in the matter of Zoology regarding these countries before. My notes therefore must be taken as a modest endeavour to make a commencement of the complete Zoological records which it is to be hoped will be made of these countries hereafter by more capable hands.

Inability to move freely about this unsettled country and press of work have prevented my observations being of anything like an extensive nature. The greater portion of the country is as yet unvisited by Europeans, and a wide field of interesting zoological research remains untouched.

The countries of Dir and Swat are treated here as one. They represent the drainage areas of the Panjkora and Swat rivers respectively as far as their junction. Both rivers take their rise within a short distance of each other in the lofty mountain range which forms the southern boundary of Chitral. The peaks of this range vary in height, decreasing from some 23,000 ft. on the N.-E. end to 15,000 ft. or so on the S.-W. end of the range.

The upper portions of the head valleys of both the Swat and Panjkora rivers resemble in most respects the valleys which on the north side of the range form part of Chitral. It is to be expected therefore that their fauna much resemble that of corresponding tracts in Chitral.

The remainder and the greater part of the Dir and Swat countries are at a much lower elevation than that of Chitral. Both are mountainous, but each successive mountain range, as one proceeds southwards, becomes lower and lower, until at the southern edge of the country the highest peaks attain to no more than 6,000 ft., while the main valleys gradually descend to an elevation of only some 2,000 ft. Both the upper and lower portions of the Dir and Swat countries differ in one respect from Chitral, in that the annual rainfall is very much greater. This has resulted in clothing the hill sides of the upper valleys with wide deodar forests, and in thickly covering the lower slopes with pine, oak and other small trees. The lower valleys are wide expanses of alluvial land of great fertility.

As might be expected, the fauna of the country is very rich and varied. How little we yet know of it will be seen by the scantiness of these notes.

Mammalia.—On the northern fringe of Swat where the watershed of the Swat river is also the watershed of some of the upper Chitral valleys, the ibex (Capra sibirica) is reported. These I think are only visitors from the Chitral side. Ibex is not found in Upper Dir.

Markhor.—(Capra falconeri). A few of the Pir Punjab variety with gracefully curved horns (Fig. 165 of Blanford's Fauna of India, Vol. Mammalia) are to be found on the range which separates Dir from Chitral, and Asmar. I do not know if any exist in Upper Swat or Swat Kohistan, but one might expect to find them there.

Further south in the range of hills which separate Swat from Boner and the Peshawar plain, the Cabul variety with almost straight horns and a slight spiral are found.

Oorial.—Ovis vignei exist but in small numbers in the Southern borders of Swat. They are of the Punjab variety, Ovis vignei proper, and I have not heard of the existence in Dir and Swat of the Ovis cycloceros or Shapu variety. It is doubtless to be found however in Swat Kohistan which lies between Chitral and Chilas both possessing this variety.

Goral.—Cervus goral has been seen in the Lower Swat valley, where one was caught alive while being swept down the Swat river in a flood, and also on the hills above Malakand. The existence of this

animal is interesting, as it does not appear ever to have been before reported west of the Indus.

Musk Deer.—Moschus moschiferus is reported to be numerous in the upper portions of Dir.

Bears.—The Brown Bear, Ursus arctus, has never been reported in Dir or Swat.

The Black bear, *Ursus torquatus*, is very common all over Dir and Swat, even as far south as the range separating Swat from the Peshawar valley.

Leopards.—The existence of snow leopard (Felis uncia) has never been reported, but I feel sure it is to be found in Swat Kohistan. The common leopard, Felis pardus, is very plentiful throughout Dir and Swat.

Monkeys.—It is somewhat surprising to find that monkeys are fairly common throughout most parts of Dir and Swat. I have seen several live specimens that have been brought in from Dir, and a large herd of monkeys has been lately seen on the slopes of the Bar Chanrai hill on the north side of the Lower Swat valley opposite Malakand. I have been unable to satisfy myself about the identity of this monkey. It appears to be of the same kind as specimens which I have seen in Chitral. I have only seen live specimens of animals of both countries. These strongly resented the close examination which is necessary for identification. In general characteristics they would appear to resemble either Macacus rhesus or Macacus assamensis, but their tails, which in adults are about 8 inches in length, are not tapering but come to an abrupt end as though cut off, like a fox terrier's tail. I hope to be able to send a specimen of this monkey to the Indian Museum, Calcutta, for classification.

I should note that the existence of monkeys has been also reported to me as having been met by officers while out after markhor in the Pajja hill north of Mardan.

Among other common mammals in Lower Dir and Swat are the hyæna, jackal, fox, wolf, pig, hare, porcupine (Hystrix leucura) and bedgehog.

Reptilia or Batrachia.—Regarding these my observations have been confined to the immediate neighbourhood of Malakand and the Lower Swat valley between Chakdara and Malakand. Both snakes and lizards are numerous in the above area, but I have devoted my attention chiefly to the former, of which I have examined a large number of specimens.

Ophidia.—Though snakes are numerous, they seem all to belong to but very few species. By far the commonest genus of snake in this J. 11. 2.

tract appears to be the Zamenis which is therein represented by the following species.

Zamenis diadema.—This is very common, and the specimens obtained average between 5 to 6 ft. in length. One specimen killed had just swallowed a large rat. The peculiarity about most specimens is the bright red colour of their heads. I have noticed this elsewhere on the N.-W. frontier.

Zamenis mucosus.—Also common. Several very large specimens were sent me from Mardan. This snake, both in Mardan and here, is very dark coloured, and curiously resembles the black form of cobra. I have been more than once taken in by this resemblance. It is very common in the Guides' grass farm at Mardan, where it is the terror of the grass cutters. It adds to its similarity to a cobra by inflating out its neck into some resemblance to a cobra's hood—and assuming a most threatening aspect.

Zamenis ladacensis.—Very common. I also obtained specimens of this snake with a bright vermilion line down the centre of its back. I understand that this variety used to be considered a separate one under the name Zamenis rhodorachis. This peculiar and very conspicuous colouring would almost appear to entitle it to retain a separate name.

Zamenis ventrimaculatus.—Not so common as the preceding species. Next to the Zamenis comes in point of numbers of specimens obtained, the Echis carinatus, which is plentiful everywhere. It is possible that it is in reality far more numerous than the Zamenis, but escapes detection by its protective colouring and smaller size. This is the only species of the Viperidæ that has come to my notice in this country.

Naja tripudians.—I have only obtained a few specimens of the cobra in this country. It does not appear to be numerous. Those obtained have all been of the black variety.

Bungarus cæruleus.—Only one specimen of the karait obtained, and that in Malakaud itself.

Tropidonotus piscator.—Common in the Swat valley; one large specimen was found to have 18 large developed eggs inside it.

Tropidonatus stolatus.—One specimen.

I have subsequently obtained another specimen, which I sent alive to the Indian Museum, where I called Major Alcock's attention to its colouring. The vivid light yellow colour of the centre portion of each cross band down the length of its back has not been brought to notice before.

Lycodon striatus.—One specimen which I sent to the Indian Museum, Calcutta, where it was identified by Major Alcock.



Gongylophis conicus.—I obtained several specimens of this curious snake.

Contia angusticeps.—This snake deserves some remark. I obtained eleven specimens of it at Malakand and was unable to identify it. Major Alcock, Superintendent, Indian Museum, Calcutta, to whom I sent specimens, was also unable to identify it with any known species, and it was sent to the British Natural History Museum, where Mr. Boulenger has identified it as the above, i.e., Contia angusticeps, of which only one specimen appears to have been previously found.

Ophidia -- Continued.

Oligodon subgriseus.—One specimen.

Typhlops braminus.—Two specimens, which I sent alive to the Indian Museum, Calcutta.

Glauconin blanfordii.—I obtained one specimen, which I sent alive to the Indian Museum, Calcutta. It unfortunately escaped before being definitely identified. Major Alcock says he thinks it was the above species.

Lacertilia.—Notwithstanding the number of Lizards in the country, I regret having been unable to devote attention to them. The only specimens examined by me, have been as follows;—

Varanus flavescens.—This is very common and attains a length of about 3 feet.

Varanus bengalensis.—Common.

Gymnodactylus scaber. One specimen identified as above by Major Alcock.

Calotes versicolor.

Eublepharis macularius.—One specimen identified by Major Alcock. The colouring of this specimen in life deserves notice. The transverse bands were jet black and bright yellow with a faint subshade of pink.

BIRDS.—The Dir and Swat countries are rich in varied and numerous kinds of birds, both visitors and permanent residents. A careful study of them would doubtless prove of great interest. Among the few specimens examined by me are the following.

Rallus aquaticus Q.—Water Rail. Differs from the type given in Fauna of India (Birds, Vol. IV), in having the ashy-grey of the breast slightly (though very slightly) washed with brown. Its length is 12 inches, instead of 11 inches as in the type.

Otis tetrax.—Little Bustard. Two specimens obtained in winter between Malakand and Mardan.

Cygnus olor.—Mute Swan. One live but wounded specimen brought in March, 1900, by a man who said he had shot it with three others at the mouth of the Swat river at Abazai.

Lophophorus refulgens.—The Monal Pheasant is fairly common in the higher and wooded slopes of all the Dir and Swat valleys. It appears to suffer from snow blindness, and is easily caught at such times. Several live specimens have been brought to me from Dir, and one from near Thana in Lower Swat.

Circus cyaneus.—Hen Harrier. One specimen obtained from the edge of the Peshawar plain, November, 1900.

Duck and teal of many kinds pass through Swat and Dir on their way to and from India in the autumn and spring. Quail and snipe also pass through. I have never heard of Sand Grouse having been seen.

The Chickor and Scarse are permanent residents and very common. So also are the Grey and Black Partridges. The Black Partridge only frequent the lower ends of the valleys. The Grey extend further up the valleys.

Pisces.—The Panjkora and Swat rivers are full of fish, chiefly of the kind commonly known as Snow Trout, which would appear to be a species of *Cyprining*.

Mahaseer (Barbus tor) ascend both rivers in considerable numbers in the spring, but very few remain during the winter, as they nearly all descend again to the Cabul river in the late autumn. Mahaseer up to 80 lbs. have been obtained in the lower reaches of the Panjkora and Swat rivers.

III.—Note on the Butterflies comprised in the subgenus Tronga of the genus Euplœa.—By LIONEL DE NICEVILLE, F.E.S., C.M.Z.S., &c.

[Received March 15th; Read April 3rd, 1901.]

In the Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, 1892, pp. 158-161, will be found a note by me on the Indian and Malayan Peninsula Butterflies of the subgenus Stictoplæa of the genus Euplæa. In the Trans. Ent. Soc. Lond., 1892, pp. 247-248, is practically a resumé of this paper. In the Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, vol. lxi, pt. 2, pp. 237-245 (1892), I gave a note on the subgenus Pademma of the genus Euplæa. In the present paper I propose to deal with the subgenus Tronga of the genus Euplæa. I am driven to do so by the circumstance that Mr. Robert Shelford, Curator of the Sarawak Museum, Borneo, has from time to time sent me large numbers of Trongas, imploring me to name them for him, as he is unable to do so from Dr. F. Moore's paper on the Euplæina in the Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1883, pp. 253-924, in which six

species of the subgenus from Borneo are given as distinct, and from the other literature at his disposal. I was no more successful than Mr. Shelford, and as in Calcutta I am shut off from access to the type specimens of all the described species, I despatched twenty-two male Trongas from Sarawak to Dr. Moore, who has been so kind as to set them all. and to return them to me. Under the date 7th October, 1900, he writes to me:-" I have compared your twenty-two male Trongas with the types available, and have put the name to a specimen agreeing exactly with the types of T. crameri, Lucas, T. brookei, Moore, and T. labuana, Moore. I have also enclosed a pencil sketch of the types of T. moorei, Butler, and T. pryeri, Moore, to which none of yours agree. The types of all these are now in the British Museum. The other unlabelled specimens of Tronga returned you will easily be able to match with the verified specimens. I have not been able to examine them with T. duatensis. Moore, as I have no opportunity now of comparing them with the type. I hope these will enable you to satisfy yourself as to their specific value or otherwise." I would have been still more grateful to Dr. Moore for his kindness than I am had he been so good as to have given me his opinion as to the names by which the nineteen specimens he returned unnamed should beknown. In this and similar cases it is not difficult to pick out and name extreme individual forms of a variable species, but it is the intermediate specimens that puzzle one. However, with three named species, drawings of two others, and the description of the sixth it is not difficult to deal with the species of Tronga found on the northern side of Boruco. I may note that the Island of Daat, from whence T. daatensis was described, is quite close to the much larger island of Labuan on the North-West coast of Borneo; both these islands lie very near to the coast, and are therefore not likely to possess any species peculiar to them, especially Eupleas, which are well known to have very tough constitutions and to take long and voluntary journeys. On this subject Mr. W. P. Pryer in Ann. and Mag. of Nat. Hist., fifth series, vol. xix, p. 48, n. 16 (1887) has some very interesting notes on the migrations of Eupleas in North Borneo.

Dr. Moore in Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1883, gives twelve species of Tronga, from the Nicobar Isles, Lower Burma, the Malay Peninsula, Sumatra, Nias, Borneo, and China. The latter habitat is most vague, as China is a vast country. In "Lepidoptera Indica," vol. i, pp. 76-80 (1890), Dr. Moore retains twelve species in the genus, out of which he describes as new T. nicevillei from the Sunderbunds near Calcutta, and T. heylsertsii from Sumatra, but he sinks his T. olivacea, Moore, as a systemy of T. bremeri, Felder, and omits all reference to T. kinbergi,

Wallengren, from China, the total number therefore remaining the same as in 1883.

In 1896, Mr. H. Fruhstorfer recorded E. (Tronga) kinbergi, Wallengren, from the Tengger mountains, 2,000 feet, East Java. In 1898, Mr. Fruhstorfer described Tronga crameri tenggerensis, new subspecies, from the same place.

In 1896, Dr. B. Hagen described and figured an Euplæa pagenstecheri from Bawean Island, which lies midway between Borneo and Java. The describer says it comes into Moore's genus Menama, which has in the male an androconal patch of shining black scales on the upperside of the hindwing behind the subcostal nervure towards the base of the wing (not mentioned by Dr. Moore), this character being absent from the genus Tronga. Dr. Hagen says it is allied to E. lorze, Boisduval (a MS. name only, the species should be credited to Dr. Moore, who first described it). Mr. Fruhstorfer, however, makes it a local race of Tronga crameri, Lucas. From the figure I should say that it is a Menama rather than a Tronga, but it is impossible to be certain without seeing a male specimen.

In 1898, Dr. Hagen described *Euplæa* (*Tronga*) mentawica and *E.* (*T.*) morrisi, from the Mentawej Islands, which lie to the south of the centre of the island of Sumatra.

In 1898, Mr. F. Fruhstorfer gave a list of the butterflies of the genus Tronga, and described Tronga crameri tenggerensis from the Tengger mountains, East Java, 2,000 feet, and Tronga crameri, ab. biseriata, from East Java. It is not known to me if Mr. Fruhstorfer considered in 1898 that his E. tenggerensis is the same species as the E. kinbergi, Wallengren, he recorded in 1896 from the same spot. As noted above, the latter was originally described from China. But he remarks that the specimen in question appears to him to be a form of the very variable female of Euplea (Isamia) rafflesi, Moore, described from Java. He goes on to say that "In the British Museum E. kinbergi is apparently by mistake labelled as coming from China," although it was originally described from thence. In the same paper Mr. Fruhstorfer notes that Euplæa (Tronga) brookei, Moore, from Borneo is identical with Euplæa (Menama) lorzæ, Moore, also from Borneo. This is wholly wrong, the two species are absolutely distinct, and Dr. Moore has correctly placed them in his genera Tronga and Menama respectively. although he has omitted to describe the satiny shining black patch of androconia on the upperside of the hindwing of the male by which Menama can in that sex be at once distinguished from males of Tronga, Mr. Fruhstorfer further notes that it is which lack this patch. impossible to establish the genus Menama [as distinct from Tronga],

inasmuch as in Borneo as well as in Sumatra there are "double" forms of Tronga and Menama. He says that he possesses, for example, specimens of Tronga niasica, Moore, from Nias Island with rounded forewings and others with angled forewings. That is quite probable, most likely in addition to Tronga niasica there is an undescribed species of Menama from that island, which I have not seen, though I have many males of T. niasica. Mr. Fruhstorfer also notes that the E. (Tronga) crameri of Lucas which I recorded from Bali seems to belong to E. crameri tenggerensis, Fruhstorfer. This is not absolutely the case, as my single specimen from that island does not agree entirely with Mr. Fruhstorfer's new subspecies, as it has fewer and smaller spots on the forewing, so is not typical, and is certainly in my opinion not a species distinct from E. crameri. In the genus Euplæa I do not consider as a rule an extra spot or two, or even a whole series of spots, of any specific value whatever; the maculation in Eupleas is in nearly every species a most variable character. Lastly Mr. Fruhstorfer notes that it is curious that no species of Tronga has been found in the island of Palawan in the Philippines, but that in the other parts of the Malayan region there are two distinctly marked species of Tronga which may be classified according to the following scheme:-

A. Hindwing with a prominent row of submarginal dots:—under which be places (1) T. crameri, Lucas, (2) T. crameri brookei, Moore, (3) T. crameri marsdeni, Moore, (4) T. crameri bremeri, Felder, (5) T. crameri moorei, Butler [incorrect as this is a Menama, not a Tronga], (6) T. crameri pagenstecheri, Hagen, (7) T. crameri tenggerensis, Fruhstorfer, and ab. biseriata, Fruhstorfer, (8) T. crameri biseriata, Moore, and (9) T. crameri morrisi, Hagen. He notes that T. daatensis, Moore, T. labuana, Moore, T. johanna, Kirby, and T. olivacea, Moore, all fall to T. crameri, Lucas. As regards T. olivacea this is incorrect from even Mr. Fruhstorfer's views of the genus Tronga, as that species is, according to Dr. Moore himself, based on a small female variety of T. bremeri, Felder.

B. Hindwing with a double series of very large clear white spots:—under which he places (1) T. pryeri, Moore, (2) T. pryeri heylærtsii, Moore, (3) T. pryeri niasica, Moore, (4) T. pryeri mentawica, Hagen, and (5) T. pryeri nicevillei, Moore. Of T. crameri brookei, Moore, he notes that it is perhaps a dry-season form of T. crameri, Lucas; while of T. pryeri heylærtsii, Moore, he notes that it is apparently a rainy-season form. These surmises are I think quite incorrect, as in Borneo, Sumatra, and the Malay Peninsula, where these species are said to occur, very few butterflies indeed exhibit seasonal changes, there being no well-marked wet- and dry-seasons, rain falling almost throughout the year, and

certainly no such seasonal forms are found in the genus Euplæa occurring in those regions.

I have long held the opinion, gained by an extensive knowledge of the genus Euples in life, that in nearly all cases it is highly improbable that any one spot will contain two really distinct species of one group of the genus. Dr. Moore in his most valuable monograph of the genus Euplæa written in 1883 evidently had no such suspicion, never having seen a live Euplæa, nor an opportunity of examining hundreds of specimens from a single locality as I have frequently done, as, for instance, he gave six (one with a query) species of Tronga from Borneo; six of Pademma from Assam, and probably several others, as he records four other species from E. and N.-E. Bengal, and another with a query, which probably mean Assam; four of Isamia from South China and three from Cochin China; and four of Stictopless from Assam. While working up the Bornean Trongas, I thought it would be well to verify as far as I could this general opinion of mine that it is exceptional for two distinct species of one group to really occur in any one given locality, and taking up only India and those regions lying adjacent thereto and Southern China, regions that I am more or less well acquainted with from visiting many of them for the purpose of collecting butterflies, I find on the whole that my conjectures are likely to prove correct, though in two or three groups, subgenera or genera (it is immaterial for our purpose how we term them, though I prefer subgenera in our present ignorance of the transformations of most of the species), this is certainly not the case, as in Penoa we have a brilliantly blue-glossed species (deione, Westwood) and a non-blue-glossed species (doubledayi, Felder) occurring together in Sikkim, Assam and Burma; while two quite distinct non-glossed species, differing entirely in size and male sexual brands, gardineri, Fruhstorfer, and menetriesii, Felder (=pinwilli, Butler and evalida, Swinhoe) occur together in the Malayan Peninsula and Sumatra; again in Pademma we have in the region of Calcutta and southwards to Travancore a species (kollari, Felder) which is but slightly if at all blueglossed in those regions, gradually merging in other parts of Bengal (the Maldah district for instance), Sikkim, Bhutan and Assam into a strongly blue-glossed species (klugii, Moore). It is difficult to know how to deal in systematic work with such forms, as the one is quite distinct and constant in one region, while in another region this erstwhile "good species" becomes gradually merged into another species which in its extremest form is absolutely different. In Hongkong also two apparently quite distinct species of Crastia occur, viz., godartii, Lucas, and kinbergi, Wallengren. However, these exceptional groups do not greatly invalidate my previous conceptions of these various subgenera

of Euplesa, as speaking generally I think it may be treated as an axiom that no two really distinct species of one subgenus will be found to inhabit one limited area. If would-be describers of Eupleas and several other genera would bear this in mind in future, we would be saved many of the synonyms of the past which burden our butterfly literature and give endless trouble in trying to unravel them. I may note here that I wholly dissent from the opinions held by Colonel C. Swinhoe as expressed in Trans. Ent. Soc. Lond., 1893, p. 270, that varietal forms of well-known species should be named. It may be arguable that "varieties" may perhaps be described and named for the sake of convenience, though I consider it to be very inexpedient to do so, especially in certain groups of Eupleas in which it is almost impossible to find two specimens marked exactly alike, and to be logical every specimen should have a name and thus reduce scientific nomenclature to an absurdity; but what I especially deprecate is calling these obvious varieties "new species," which they certainly are not. However, the late Capt. E. Y. Watson in Journ. Bomb. Nat. Hist. Soc., vol. x, pp. 639-640 (1897) has already very clearly pointed out the untenable position taken up by Col. Swinhoe in this matter, so I will not further attempt to "kill the slain."

To prove my thesis I will give some lists of subgenera of Euplæa which I think will help to substantiate my case. These lists are not exhaustive and may perhaps contain some slight inaccuracies, but they are I believe in the main correct, and may prove perhaps to be some help to others in working at this great group. The names placed in brackets are in my opinion synonyms. The order of subgenera is that followed in Dr. Moore's monograph of the Euplæina published in 1883. It would have been better to have given two lists, one of localities the other of species, but this would have taken up too much time and space, so I have adopted the second course; the first can with a little trouble be evolved from it.

MENAMA, Moore.

Lower Burma, modesta, Butler (cupreipennis, Moore, tavoyana, Malay Peninsula, modesta, Butler. [Moore). Siam, camaralzeman, Butler.

" modesta, Butler.

Nicobar Isles, simulatrix, Wood-Mason and de Nicéville. Sumatra, moorei, Butler.

,, buxtoni, Moore.

Borneo, lorsæ, Moore.

J. 11. 3



Menama does not apparently support my theory, as from the list above two species are given from Siam; but Siam is a large country and may have two distinct species of Menama occurring in different parts of it, though as camaralseman and modesta apparently differ not at all except in size—this difference being very considerable—it may be that they are one and the same species. Again two species, moorei and buxtoni, are recorded from Sumatra, the former is non-blue-glossed, the latter is blue-glossed. I have had very numerous specimens of moorei from thence, it is very common there, but I have never seen buxtoni, so there may be some mistake about the habitat of that species. Dr. Moore places moorei in Tronga, but it is a true Menama.

TRONGA, Moore.

Lower Burma, crameri, Lucas (bremeri, Felder, johanna, Kirby, marsdeni, Moore, olivacea, Moore, brookei, Moore, labuana, Moore, daatensis, Moore, pryeri, Moore, heylærtsii, Moore).

Malay Peninsula, crameri, Lucas.

Nicobar Isles, frauenfeldii, Felder (esperi, Felder, biseriata, Moore).

Sumatra, crameri, Lucas.

Banka, crameri, Lucas.

Bali, crameri, Lucas.

Borneo, crameri, Lucas.

Natuna Isles, crameri, Lucas.

Java, tenggerensis, Fruhstorfer, and ab. biseriata, Fruhstorfer.

Nias Island, niasica, Moore.

Bawean Island, pagenstecheri, Hagen.

Mentawej Isles, morrisi, Hagen.

" " " mentawica, Hagen.

The subgenus *Tronga* is more fully considered on pages 30-38. I need only note here that I have not seen the two species recorded from the Mentawej Isles described as distinct by Dr. Hagen. It is highly probable I think that they are synonymous, and moveover are not separable from some previously-described species.

Adigana, Moore.

Malay Peninsula, malayica, Butler (stolli, Weymer). Sumatra, malayica, Butler.
Nias Island, malayica, Butler.
Java, ochsenheimeri, Moore.
Borneo, scudderii, Butler.
Palawan (Philippines), claudina, Staudinger.

I have nothing to remark about this subgenus; each of the four known species inhabits a distinct area, and no two of them have been recorded from the same area.

Penoa, Moore.

Eastern Himalayas, doubledayi, Felder.

deione, Westwood (poeyi, Felder, mugnifica, (Butler).

Assam, doubledayi, Felder.

deione, Westwood. Upper Burma, doubledayi, Felder.

deione, Westwood.

Lower Burma, doubledayi, Felder.

gardineri, Fruhstorfer.

limborgii, Moore.

Malay Peninsula, gardineri, Fruhstorfer.

menetriesii, Felder (pinwilli, Butler, evalida, Indo-China, limborgii, Moore. (Swinhoe).

gardineri, Fruhstorfer.

Sumatra, menetriesii, Felder.

gardineri, Fruhstorfer.

Nias Island, menetriesii, Felder.

kheili, Weymer.

? uniformis, Moore.

Banka, menetriesii, Felder.

Java, alcathoë, Godart (melancholica, Butler).

" wallengrenii, Felder.

? geyeri, Felder.

? eyndhovii, Felder.

Billiton, transpectus, Moore.*

Lombok, ? geyeri, Felder.

sapitana, Fruhstorfer.

Borneo, uniformis, Moore.

zonata, Druce.

masina, Fruhstorfer.

Mentawej Isles, seitzi, Hagen.

Palawan (Philippines), cyllene, Staudinger.

distincta, Standinger.

I have made some remarks on the subgenus Penoa on page 16.

* Mynheer P. C. T. Snellen in Tijd. voor Ent., vol. xxxiii, p. 284, n. 4 (1890). records E. alcathoë from Billiton. It is unknown to me whether or no he considers P. transpectus to be a synonym of that species.

an exception to my theory that two allied species of the same subgenus do not as a rule occur in the same region. The synonymy of the subgenus has been greatly changed since Dr. Moore's Monograph of the Euplæina was published in 1883, and since his "Lepidoptera Indica" appeared. In the first-named paper his No. 1, alcathoë, Godart, is the doubledayi of Felder; his No. 3, menetriesii, Felder, is the gardineri of Fruhstorfer; and his No. 4, pinwillii, Butler, is the menetriesii of Felder. I think the number of recorded species in this genus will be greatly reduced in the future, and many of the names given above as representing distinct species will be reduced to the rank of synonyms. I possess only doubledayi, deione, gardineri, limborgii, menetriesii, alcathoë, ? geyeri, uniformis, and zonata.

```
CRASTIA, Hübner.
```

```
Western Himalayas
                       core, Cramer (cora, Hübner, vermiculata, Butler, nicevillei, Moore).
Continental India
Peninsular
Ceylon, asela, Moore.
Burma (Upper only) core, Cramer.
Burma, godartii, Lucas (siamensis, Felder, layardi, Druce, subdita,
Malay Peninsula, graminifera, Moore.
                                           [Moore, binghami, Moore).
                  ? godartii, Lucas.
  ,,
                  distantii, Moore,
Indo-China, godartii, Lucas.
            mouhotii, Moore.
            ? amymone, Godart.
China, kinbergi, Wallengren.
       lorquinii, Felder (felderi, Butler).
        ? amymone, Godart.
  ,,
       godartii, Lucas.
       prunosa, Moore.
Nicobar Isles, scherzeri, Felder (camorta, Moore).
Sumatra, ? amymone, Godart.
          inconspicua, Moore.
          distantii, Moore.
   ,,
         felderi, Butler.
Engano Isle, enganensis, Doherty.
             oceanis, Doherty.
```

Java, haworthii, Lucas (eleusina, Hübner, part, pl. ccxxii (ix),

figs. 1, 2, nec Cramer, hübneri, Moore,

moorei, Felder, janus, Butler).

1901.7

Java, godartii, Lucas.

Philippines, snelleni, Moore.

" godantii, Lucas.

From the list above it would appear that Crastia does not bear out my theory at all. Under core I have placed cora, Hübner, and vermiculata, Butler, as these names represent the dry-season form of the species. I have also added nicevillei, Moore, which comes from the Sunderbans, near Calcutta. Many years ago four specimens of the "species" were given to me, taken in February, and I set them down to be rather unusually white examples of the dry-season form of core (cora+vermiculata). Two of these I gave to Colonel Swinhoe, and Dr. Moore described them as Tronga nicevillei in Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 77, pl. xx. The male has no sexual brand in the submedian interspace of the forewing, this brand, however, is often obsolete in C. core, and is not a character of much importance. The wings also are broader than in typical C. core. In spite of these obvious differences, I am still of opinion that Tronga nicevillei is nothing more than the dry-season form of Crastia core found in the swamps of the Sunderbans. I cannot believe that an absolutely distinct species of Euplea is alone to be found in a very limited area of recently formed alluvial land attached to the mainland of Bengal. Except for this "species" India proper and Cevlon is each inhabited by only a single species of Crastia.

We now come to Burma, where godartii, Lucas, of which siamensis. Felder, is an undoubted synonym, is the dominant form. With it is found layardi, Druce, of which binghami, Moore, is a pure synonym. In this form the pale violet apical area to the forewing on the upperside in both sexes is absent; but this feature is not constant, and intergrades between true godartii and true layardi are occasionally found. But in the extreme north of Burma on the coast at Akyab, at Rangoon, and in Upper Tenasserim in Central Burma at Hatsiega is found subdita, Moore, which is the type and only species of Moore's genus Mahintha. The only specimens of this form that I have seen are from Akyab and the Arakan Hills, the latter locality being rather uncertain, as my specimens did not reach me direct from the collector but through a third person. These examples do not quite agree with Dr. Moore's figures of subdita from Akyab, (Lep. Ind., vol. i, pl. xxix), being less broad in the wing. As a species I do not consider it to be distinct from layardi, which again equals godartii, although its wings are a little broader than typical specimens of the last-named species. It bears the same relation to godartii that nicevillei does to core. In Upper Burma (Akyab, the Arracan Coast, and at Rungamutti in the Chittagong district) E. core has been obtained singly.

In the Malay Peninsula, distantii, Moore, was described from a single specimen from Province Wellesley (in Sumatra it is the common and dominant Crastia), but godartii has been recorded by Mr. Distant from Singapore, probably erroneously, and Dr. Moore has described Crastia graminifera from the "Malay Peninsula" apparently from a unique male example in Mr. Oberthür's collection. He compares it with vermiculata, Butler, but from the description it would appear to be nothing but a form of C. distantii, Moore, with rather smaller spots than in the typical specimens of that species; an obviously variably character in my large series of that species. Mr. Distant in his "Rhopalocera Malayana" ignores graminifera altogether.

In Indo-China, which includes Siam, godartii is the commonest species. Dr. Moore records Crastia amymone, Godart, originally described from Amboina, from Cochin China, a species I am quite unable to recognise from the original description, and Dr. Arnold Pagenstecher says in his paper on the butterflies of Amboina that he has not seen it from thence. Lastly, Dr. Moore describes a Menama mouhotii from Cambodia, of which I have a typical male from Chentaboon in Siam. This species has no male braud, and the wings are broader and more rounded than in typical Crastia. It therefore is an analogous species to nicevillei and subdita, and in my opinion is nothing but an aberrant form of layardi (=binghami), which again equals godartii (=siamensis). If my conjectures are right, it is very remarkable that the subgenus Crastia should have given rise to three aberrant forms in three well-defined regions, all differing one from the other and in different ways from the parent forms. Crastia appears to be in a highly plastic state.

From China proper five species have been recorded—kinbergi, Wallengren, of which lorquinii, Felder, and felderi, Butler, are I believe synonyms; godartii, Lucas (these two species occur together in Hongkong, and are I believe distinct); amymone, Godart, the Amboina species twice before mentioned; and prunosa, Moore. This latter is described from the very vague locality "China" apparently from a single male in M. Oberthür's collection. If it should be found to occur in Hongkong it will probably prove to be a synonym of kinbergi.

In the Nicobar Isles we have a single species of *Crastia*, the *scherzeri* of Felder, which was I believe originally wrongly labelled from Ceylon, and is therefore almost certainly the *camorta* of Moore.* It is not a true *Crastia*, as although it has the *Crastia* brand on the forewing in the male, it has as well the secondary sexual characters of *Menama* on the hindwing, which are not found in true *Crastia*.

^{*} Vide de Nicéville, Journ. A.S.B., vol. lxviii, pt. 2, p. 178 (1899).

In Sumatra, the butterflies of the N.-E. portion of which are well-known to me in life,* only one species of *Crastia* is I believe to be found, the distantii of Moore; though amymone, Godart, described from Amboina, has been recorded from thence; and inconspicua, Moore, and felderi, Butler, have been both described from Sumatra. O. felderi certainly occurs in Hongkong and is a synonym of lorquinii, Felder; while C. inconspicua, the description of which discloses a species apparently distinct from either distantii or felderi, having an immaculate forewing on the upperside, may have been wrongly labelled by Dr. A. R. Wallace, or occurs in a different part of the island to that with which I am familiar.

From Java two distinct species have been recorded—godartii, Lucas, which was I believe originally described from Java, but the work in which it is described is not in the Calcutta libraries, anyhow, it probably does not really occur in Java; and haworthii, Lucas (= hübneri, Moore, + moorei, Felder, + janus, Butler, = eleusina, Hübner, part, nec Cramer). In my collection I have but a single Crastia from Java, which I call haworthii, Lucas. It is extremely variable, in some male specimens the brand is almost half the length and quite half the breadth that it is in others, and the maculation also is not exactly the same in any two of my fourteen specimens. I think that Mr. W. F. Kirby in the new edition of Hübner's Ex. Schmett., pp. 6, 7, has misinterpreted the figures on pl. 222 (9) of that work. Figures 1 and 2 represent a male Crastia which will stand as C. haworthii, Lucas, = hübneri, Moore, = moorei, Felder, = janus, Butler; while figures 3 and 4 represent the female of Selinda eleusina, Cramer, the male of which is figured by Cramer in Ex. Lep., on plate celxvi, fig. D. Mr. Kirby calls figs. 1 and 2 "Selinda janus, Butler," and figs. 3 and 4 "Selinda eleusina, Stoll [Cramer]. In Java only one species of *Crastia* appears to be found.

From the Philippines two species of Crastia have been recorded, snelleni, Moore, and godartii, Lucas, the latter almost certainly incorrectly.

TREPSICHROIS, Hübner.

Himalayas,
Oudh,
Central Provinces,
Assam,
Burma,
Malay Peninsula,

Claudius, Fabricius† (linnæi, Moore, van-deventeri, Forbes).

^{*} Vide de Nicéville, Journ. A.S.B., vol. lxiv, pt. 2, pp. 357-555 (1895).

[†] Vide Aurivillius, Ent. Tids., vol. zviii, p. 141, n. 7 (1897).

```
Indo-China.
. China.
  Formosa,
                       claudius, Fabricius* (linnsei, Moore, van-deven-
  Nicobar Isles,
  Sumatra.
                         teri, Forbes).
  Bawean,
  Natuna Isles.
  New Guines?
  Ganjam on the E. coast of peninsular India, kalinga, Doherty.
  Nias Isle, verhuelli, Moore.
  Bali,
          basilissa, Cramer.
  Java.
  ? Malay Peninsula,
  Billiton,
                      mulciber, Cramer.
  Banka.
  Borneo,
  Engano Isle, malakoni, Doherty.
  Mentawij Isles, maassi, Hagen.
  Philippine Isles, semperi, Felder (tisiphone, Butler).
                   diocletia.
                              Hübner (dufresne,
                                                              megilla.
                                                    Godart,
                   kochi, Moore.
                                                       [ Erichson).
                   visaya, Semper.
                   mindanaensis, Semper.
                   seraphita, Fruhstorfer.
                   linnæi, var. paupera, Staudinger.
```

The subgenus Trepsichrois bears out my theory very well, no two species occurring in the same spot. The development of the subgenus is very remarkable in the different islands of the Philippine Archipelago, where the most aberrant and distinct species are found.

EUPLŒA, Fabricius.

Ceylon, corus, Fabricius (elisa, Butler).

Assam? vitrina, Fruhstorfer?

Burma, vitrina, Fruhstorfer.

Malay Peninsula, castelnaui, Felder (phæbus, Butler).

Indo-China, drucei, Moore.

Nicobar Isles, castelnaui, Felder.

Sumatra, castelnaui, Felder.

Nias Isles, phæretena, Kheil.

Engano, micronesia, Doherty.

^{*} Vide Aurivillius, Ent. Tids., vol. xviii, p. 141, n. 7 (1897).

Java, pavettæ, Zinken-Sommer.

" gyllenhalii, Lucas.

" castelnaui, Felder.

Banka, castelnaui, Felder.

Borneo, butleri, Moore.

,, godmani, Moore.

Bawean, castelnaui, Felder.

Philippines (Palawan), salvini, Staudinger.

Celebes, celebica, Fruhstorfer,

Talaut Isles, locupletior, Fruhstorfer.

Engano Isle, micronesia, Doherty.

The subgenus Euplea bears out my theory very well. It is true that three species have been recorded from Java and two from Borneo, but it is almost certain that only one species occurs in each island. Mr. Fruhstorfer in Stet. Ent. Zeit., vol. lx, p. 353 (1899), gives only parettee from Java and butleri from Borneo, which is almost certainly a correct statement of the facts.

CALLIPLEA, Butler.

Lower Burma, ledereri, Felder (inquinata, Butler).

Malay Peninsula, ledereri, Felder.

Indo-China, musa, Swinhoe.

Sumatra, ? ledereri, Felder.

eunus, de Nicéville.

Java, mazares, Moore.

Bali, mazares, Moore.

Natuna Isles, mazares, Moore.

Borneo, aristotelis, Moore.

Lombok, sambavana, Doherty.

Sumba, sumbana, Doherty.

Batjan, ledereri, Felder.

Flores, mazares, Moore.

Philippines, pollita, Erichson.

, monilis, Moore.

(Palawan), palawana, Fruhstorfer.

Hainan Island, China, hainana, Holland.

North China, mariesis, Moore.

The subgenus Calliplæa supports my theory very well, although the two first-named species occurring in the Philippine Archipelago are sometimes found on the same islands. It is very doubtful if two species are found in Sumatra, the recorded ledereri being probably my laterdescribed eunus.

J. 11. 4

DANISEPA, Moore.

Eastern Himalayas,
Assam,
Burma,
Malay Peninsula,
Indo-China,
Sumatra,
Billiton,
Banka,
Natuna Isles.

diocletianus, Fabricius (radamanthus, Fabricius, ramsayi, Moore).

Nias Island, schreiberi, Butler (maasseni, Weymer, niasana, Swinhoe, Java, alcidice, Godart (thoosa, Hübner). (niasica, Snellen). Borneo, lowei, Butler.

Dr. Moore in Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 114 (1891) records D. shreiberi [sic!] from Borneo, but that species is I believe strictly confined to Nias. Mynheer P. C. T. Snellen has written an interesting note on the subgenus Danisepa in Tijd. voor Ent., vol. xlii, pp. 101-105 (1899), but omits all reference to D. schreiberi, Butler, which is an older name than D. niasica, Snellen. I am unable, as Dr. Moore did in 1883, to draw any line between diocletianus and radamanthus. In 1890 he united these two species, but gave the latter name (rhadamanthus, sic!) precedence. while diocletianus in the older, and described ramsayi as a new species. restricting it to the Eastern Himalayas. That species gradually merges into diocletianus, though typical specimens have the white markings larger; but this is an inconstant character. Mr. W. F. Kirby points out in the new edition of Hübner's Ex. Schmett., p. 5, that in Godart's D. alcidice from Java no mention is made in the description of the white marginal spots on the forewing. This is probably an omission only, as no species of Danisepa is known from Java or elsewhere in which these spots are lacking, though they are blue rather than white. Kirby gives D. thoosa specific rank to the exclusion of the older alcidice. supports my theory very well, as the several species nowhere overlap.

SALPINX, Hübner.

Lower Burma, Malay Peninsula, Western Chiua, Nicobar Isles, Sumatra,

leucostictos, Gmelin (dehaanii, Lucas, novarse, Felder, vestigiata, Butler, lazulina, Moore, leucogonys, Butler).

Nias Isle. Java, Bali. Borneo. Talaut Islands.

1901.7

leucostictos, Gmelin (dehaanii, novaræ, Felder, vestigiata, Butler, lazulina, Moore, leucogonys, Butler).

Borneo, kadu, Eschscholtz.

Engano Island, phane, Doherty.

Philippine Isles, kadu, Eschscholtz (eunice, Godart, hewitsonii, [Butler).

oculata, Moore.

simillima, Moore. althæa, Semper. ,,

meldolæ, Moore.

Amboina, leucostictos, Gmelin.

Hainan Island, negleyana, Holland.

N. Formosa Island, hobsoni, Butler.

In the Philippine Isles the various species of Salpinx occur together on several of the islands, which goes to disprove my theory; elsewhere the several species appear to inhabit well-defined separate areas, except in Borneo, where leucostictos and kadu are both found.

PADEMMA, Moore.

Behar. Bengal (Maldah), Sikkim hills, Bhutan, Assam. Upper Burma. Bengal (Maldah), Assam. Upper Burma, Lower Burma, Malay Peninsula, Indo-China.

klugii, Moore (illustris, Butler, grantii, Butler, dharma, Moore, augusta, Moore, indigofera, Moore, imperialis, Moore, regalis, Moore, macclellandi, Moore, uniformis, sherwillii, Moore. Moore, hamiltoni. (Swinhoe).

klugii, Moore, geographical race erichsonii, Felder (crassa, Butler, masoni, Moore, pembertoni, Moore, apicalis, Moore, burmeisteri, Moore).

Sikkim.

klugii, Moore, geographical race kollari, Felder Bengal, (rothneyi, Moore). Orissa,

South India.

Ceylon, sinhala, Moore.

Hainan Island, minorata, Moore.

I have nothing to add to what I wrote on this subgenus nearly ten years ago. The two geographical races separated above are not strictly geographically separated, as they overlap the typical form at certain points. The Ceylonese species can be satisfactorily separated from the continental form; the species from Hainan I have not seen.

ISAMIA, Moore.

```
Nepal,
Sikkim.
                    rogenhoferi, Felder (splendens, Butler, irawada,
Bhutan.
Assam.
Upper Burma,
Central Burma.
Central Burma,
                     margarita,
                                  Butler
                                           (adamsoni,
                                                         Marshall.
Lower Burma,
                       brahma, Moore, carpenteri, Moore).
Malay Peninsula,
Indo-China. grotei, Felder (part, male only).
            margarita, Butler.
            marseuli, Moore.
            fabricii, Moore.
                   (midamus, Linnæus (superba, Herbst, alopia,
Southern China,
                      Godart, sinica, Moore).
Northern China, dameli, Moore.
Malay Peninsula,
Sumatra.
Nias Island,
                   chloë, Guérin (ægyptus, Butler, dejeani, Distant,
Natuna Isles,
                     staudingeri, Kheil, rafflesi, Moore, singapura,
Java,
                     Moore, sophia, Moore, lowei, Moore).
Banka.
Billiton,
Borneo.
```

Mantawej Isles, sticheli, Hagen.

From the list given above it will be seen that it is only in Indo-China that more than one species of Isamia is found. I. grotei, male only, described from "Cochin" (Cochin China being evidently meant, not the district of that name in South India) is probably the same as I. margarita, Butler; I. marseuli is probably the same species; but I. fabricii belongs to quite another group (i.e., to the chloë group), being entirely unglossed with blue on the upperside, which is a conspicuous feature in the other three species. Unfortunately I do not possess a single specimen of Isamia from any part of Indo-China, so am unable to speak about them from first-hand knowledge.

NARNADA, Moore.

Ceylon, montana, Felder (lankana, Moore). South India, coreta, Godart (coreoides, Moore). Sumatra,? consimilis, Felder.

martinii, de Nicéville.

Java, consimilis, Felder.

1901.7

I have seen no specimen of N. consimilis from Sumatra. N. martimi from that island is not a true Narmada, as the male sexual brands are not typical; nor does the shape of the wings agree with those of typical Narmada. I may mention that N. coreta does occur in Orissa, I have many specimens from thence. Dr. Moore notes in Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 134, that its identification from thence "Is probably erroneous, and requires confirmation." N. consimilis seems to be extremely rare, I have seen no specimen of it.

STICTOPLESA, Butler.

Eastern Himalayas, Assam, ' Burma, Malay Peninsula, Iudo-China,

harrisii, Felder (grotei, Felder, part, female only, hopei, Felder, microsticta, Butler, binotata, Butler, regina, Moore, pygmæa, Moore, crowleyi, Moore).

Sumatra, Borneo. } tyrianthina, Moore.

Palawan (Philippines), dotata, Fruhstorfer.

Philippines, lætifica, Butler.

bazilana, Fruhstorfer.

Sumatra, picina, Butler.

inconspicua, Butler.

" mæsta, Butler.

Java, Sambawa, } lacordairei, Moore.

Formosa, swinhoei, Wallace.

S. tyrianthina is very doubtfully distinct from S. harrisii. Four species of Stictoplæa have been recorded from Sumatra. Out of the many hundreds of Euplæas which have passed through my hands from that island, I have seen but one species, which I identify as tyrianthina. S. mæsta is recorded from thence by Dr. Butler in Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1866, p. 284, n. 49, p. 281, fig. 3, male, and Trans. Ent. Soc. Lond., third series, vol. v, p. 474, n. 51 (1867), and these records were overlooked by me in my paper on the butterflies of Sumatra in Journ. A.S.B., vol. lxiv, pt. 2, pp. 357-555 (1895). Dr. Moore gives it from New Guines only. Notes by me on the Indian and Malay Peninsula

species of Stictoplea will be found in Proc. A.S.B., 1892, pp. 158-161, and Trans. Ent. Soc. Lond., 1892, pp. 247-248.

I now return to the discussion of the various species of the subgenus *Tronga*, and will take up each of them in the order in which they were first described.

1. TRONGA CRAMERI, Lucas.

Buplæa crameri, Lucas, Rev. et Mag. de Zool., 1853, p. 318, male; id., Moore, Horsfield and Moore, Cat. Lep. Mus. E.I.C., vol. i, p. 129, n. 256 (1857), male; id., Butler, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1866, p. 277, n. 27; id., Druce, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1873, p. 338, n. 4; Crastia crameri, Butler, Journ. Linn. Soc. Lond., Zool., vol. xiv, p. 297, n. 7 (1878); id., Snellen, Notes Leyden Mus., vol. xvii, p. 118, n. 2 (1895); Euplæa (Crastia) crameri, Marshall and de Nicéville, Butt. of India, vol. i, p. 78, pl. viii, fig. 15, male (1882); Tronga crameri, Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1883, p. 266, n. 1; idem, id., Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 79 (1890); id., Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, p. 188 (1898).

HABITAT: Manilla (Lucas); Borneo (Moore); Borneo (Butler); Borneo (Druce); Natuna Isles (Snellen); Borneo (Marshall and de Nicéville); North and South Borneo, Mt. Mulu (Fruhstorfer).

This species was originally described from Manilla, in Luzon, the capital of the Philippines, but according to all authors including Herr G. Semper in Schmett. Philipp., p. 33 (1886), it is not found there. I have not had access to the original description, so do not know exactly what form of it M. Lucas described. The specimen I figured in 1882 may perhaps be typical, it has, on the upperside of the forewing, one discal spot in the second median interspace, and six submarginal spots, both the marginal and submarginal series on the hindwing obsolete. The specimen Dr. Moore has kindly marked for me as typical has eight submarginal spots on the forewing and a few (six) marginal spots on the hindwing, one belonging to the inner series. Dr. Butler notes that "The description by M. Lucas answers to Moore's species." It is extremely variable, even in Borneo, and has been given, in my opinion, nine synonymic names.

2. TRONGA KINBERGI, Wallengrén.

Euplaa kinbergi, Wallengrén, Wien. Ent. Monatsch., vol. iv, p. 35, n. 8 (1860); idem, id., Kongl. Svenska Fregatten Eugenies Resa, Zoologi, Insecta, pt. 4, p. 352, n. 4 (1861); id., Butler, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1866, p. 273, n. 11, p. 453; Crastia kinbergi, id., Journ. Linn. Soc. Lond., Zoology, vol. xiv, p. 297, n. 6 (1878); Tronga kinbergi, Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1883, p. 269, n. 12; Euplaa (Tronga) kinbergi, Frubstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xli, p. 300 (1896).

HABITAT: China, December (Wallengrén); China (Butler); China (Moore); Tengger mountains, 2,000 feet, East Java (Fruhstorfer).

When describing this species, Wallengren gave "China" as its habitat, which is very vague, but as most of the older writers had access to species from Southern China only, T. kinbergi probably came from the Canton district or from the Island of Hongkong, both in Southern China. He compares it with E. alopia, Godart, which is an Isamia. He does not give the sex of the type specimen. The description agrees very well with some of my specimens of the very variable Euplæa (Crastia) lorquinii, Felder (= E. felderi, Butler), the commonest species in Hongkong. Should this species prove to be same as lorquinii, Wallengrén's name will stand, being the older. Butler in 1866 recorded it from China, and noted that " E. felderi may be a local form of E. kinbergi, Wallengren," which is probably a correct assumption. Moore in 1883 gave it as a Tronga from China, and said that specimens were in the collection of the British Museum, but in 1890 he made no mention of it in "Lep. Ind." amongst the extra-Indian species of Tronga. Fruhstorfer recorded it from Java, which is almost certainly incorrect; as far as I know, no species of Euplæa is common to both China and Java, and there is no reason to suspect that E. kinbergi came from anywhere else than China.*

3. TRONGA BREMERI, Felder.

Euplea bremeri, Felder, Wien. Ent. Monatsch., vol. iv, p. 398, n. 16 (1880); id., Butler, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1866, p. 277, n. 28; idem, id., Trans. Linn. Soc. Lond., Zool., second series, vol. i, pp. 535, 564, n. 6 (1877); id., Druce, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1873, p. 338, p. 5; id., Godman and Salvin, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1878, p. 638, n. 8; id., Distant, Rhop. Malay., pp. 23, 410, n. 2, pl. ii, fig. 4, male (1882, 1886); id., Marshall and de Nicéville, Butt. India, Burmah and Ceylon, vol. i, p. 78, n. 60 (1882); id., Marshall, Proc. A. S. B., 1882, p. 143, n. 60; id., Adamson, Notes Danaine Burmah, p. 10 (1889); idem, id., Cat. Butt. Burmah, p. 5, n. 26 (1889); id., Hagen, Tidjsch. van het Kon. Ned. Aard. Genootsch., 1890, p. 191, n. 2; idem, id., Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xxxvii, p. 143, n. 8 (1892); idem, id., Iris, vol. vii, p. 41. n. 104 (1894); id., Pagenstecher, in Kükenthal's Erg. einer zool. Forsch. Molukken und in Borneo, p. 389. n. 109 (1897); Crastia bremeri, Butler, Journ. Linn. Soc. Lond. Zool., vol. xiv, p. 298, n. 9 (1878); Tronga bremeri, Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond.. 1883, p. 267, n. 4, pl. xxix, fig. 5, male; idem, id., Journ. Linn. Soc. Lond., Zool., vol. xxi, p. 30 (1886); idem, id., Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 76, pl. xix, figs. 1, 1a, 1b, male; 1c, 1d, female (1890); E. (Tronga) bremeri, Adamson, Cat. Butt. Burmah, p. 7, n. 15

• Since the above was written Professor Chr. Aurivillius has sent me a beautiful coloured drawing of the type specimen of *Buplæa kinbergi*, Wallengrén, this drawing I hope to reproduce in a later paper. It represents a female example of probably the commonest form of *Euplæa* found in Hongkong and on the opposite mainland of Southern China. The *Euplæa lorquinii* of Felder and *E. felderi* of Butler are synonyms of *E. kinbergi*. It is a *Crastia*, not a *Tronga*.

(1897); id., de Nicéville and Martin, Journ. A.S.B., vol. lxiv, pt. 2, p. 370, n. 19 (1895); Tronga crameri bremeri, Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, p. 188 (1898).

HABITAT: Malay Peninsula (Felder); Malayan Peninsula; India; Assam and Nepal (sic!); Malacca; Province Wellesley; Penang: Singapore: Borneo; Sumatra (Butler); Borneo; Peninsula Malayica (Druce); Billiton: Borneo; Malacca (Godman and Salvin); Assam; Burma; Province Wellesley; Malacca; Tenasserin (Distant); Mergui Archipelago; Penang; Malacca; Singapore; Borneo; Sumatra (Marshall and de Nicéville); Akyab, July (Marshall); Moulmain, June; Moumagan in Tavoy, September (Adamson); Deli on the east coast of Sumatra: Banka Island: Further India; Malacca (Hugen); Samarinda in Borneo (Pagenstecher); Malacca; Sumatra; India (Butler); Province Welleslev: Tayov: Mergui, December to March, very common; Akyab, July; Thoungveen forests in Upper Tenasserim; Mergui Archipelago, December to March; Malay Peninsula (Moore); Tavoy coast, September, common; Moulmain, one pair, June (Adamson); N.-E. Sumatra. plains to 1,500 feet (de Nicéville and Martin); Malacca; Sumatra; Natuna Isles (Fruhstorfer).

I consider this species to be a synonym of *T. crameri*, Lucas. It is extremely variable; Dr. Moore has devoted an entire plate to it in his Lep. Ind., which shews a few of these variations. Even its male secondary sexual characters are inconstant, as in Sumatra I have recorded that a few specimens have on the upperside of the forewing a short, sometimes quite a long and distinct, brand in the submedian interspace. These examples do not fit into Dr. Moore's definition of his genus *Tronga*, which is described and usually does not possess a sexual-mark or scent-producing organ. But these aberrant examples are certainly not distinct as species from the more common typical specimens of *T. bremeri*. This brand is sometimes present and sometimes absent in other species of *Euplæa*, as will be noticed hereafter. *T. bremeri* has been recorded from Assam and Nepal by Dr. Butler, but is not found further north than Akyab in Upper Burma.

4. TRONGA FRAUENFELDII, Felder.

Euplæa frauenfeldii, Felder, Verh. 2001.-bot. Gesellsch. Wien, vol. 211, p. 479, n. 87 (1862); idem, id., Reise Nov., Lep., vol. ii, p. 342, n. 474, pl. xli, fig. 4, male (1865); id., Marshall and de Nicéville, Butt. Ind. Burmah and Ceylon, vol. i, p. 83, n. 66 (1882); id., de Nicéville, Journ. A.S.B., vol. lxviii, pt. 2, p. 178 (1899); E. frauenfeldi, Butler, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1866, p. 453; idem, id., Journ. Linu. Soc. Lond., Zool., vol. xiv, p. 300, n. 19 (1878).

HABITAT: Ceylon (Felder); Ceylon (Marshall and de Nicéville); Nicobar Isles (de Nicéville); Ceylon (Butler); Trincomalee (Butler).

Felder in 1862 described this species from Ceylon from a male collected by the officers of the "Novara" frigate which called at various ports. I believe that the specimen was incorrectly labelled, and really came from the Nicobars, where the "Novara" called, as no Euplesa answering to the description has since been found in Ceylon. Felder in 1865 redescribed both sexes of the species, retaining Ceylon as its habitat, but uniting to it his E. esperi, described from a female example from Kar Nicobar, though in his second description of E. frauenfeldii he omitted the Nicobars from the habitat of the species. In his 1866 monograph Dr. Butler noted quite correctly that the species is a local form of E. crameri, Lucas, and that it is very near to E. bremeri, Felder, as Felder said when describing it. In 1878 Dr. Butler recorded a male from Trincomalee in Ceylon. Dr. Moore described this specimen in his Lep. of Ceylon (where he gave E. esperi as a synonym), and again in his Lep. Indica, and figured it in the latter work. It is not T. frauenfeldii, having been wrongly identified, but is Crastia kinbergi, Wallengren, = E. lorquinii, Felder, and E. felderi, Butter. I am convinced that it never came from Ceylon, but was probably caught at Hongkong, where it is very common, by an officer of some man-of-war which subsequently visited the naval station of Trincomalee, and the specimen reached the British Museum from thence. E. esperi is undoubtedly a synonym of E. frauenfeldii, as also is Tronga biseriata, Moore.

T. frauenfeldii may be retained as a species or good local race of T. crameri, Lucas, as all the white spots on the forewing are very small and nearly uniform in size, while in E. crameri the spots of the submarginal series in the forewing are irregular in size, several of those towards the apex of the wing being much larger than the others. It is found in the Nicobar isles only, occurring on most of the islands. It has a sexual brand in the male in the forewing in the submedian interspace in some specimens, which is variable in size and promineuce, and wholly absent in others. Those bearing this brand are considered by Dr. Moore to represent a distinct species, which he has called T. biscriata. As noted by me in several places in this paper, this brand is very inconstant in many groups of Eupleas, and cannot be relied on to separate genera or subgenera by.

5. TRONGA ESPERI, Felder.

Euplas seperi, Felder, Verh. zool.-bot. Gesellsch. Wien, vol. zii, p. 482, n. 109 (1862); id., Butler, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1866, p. 453*; id., Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc.

J. 11. 5

Omitted altogether by Dr. Butler in his 1878 revision of the butterflies of the genus Euplæa in the collection of the British Museum.

Lond., 1877, pp. 582, 623; id., Wood-Mason and de Nicéville, Journ. A.S.B., vol. 1, pt. 2, p. 227, n. 8 (1881); vol. li, pt. 2, p. 15, n. 7 (1882); id., Marshall and de Nicéville, Butt. India, Burmah and Ceylon, vol. i, p. 83, n. 65 (1883); id., de Nicéville, Journ. A.S.B., vol. lxviii, pt. 2, p. 178 (1899); Crastia esperi, Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1883, p. 278, n. 6; idem, id., Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 88, pl. xxvii, figs. 2, 2a, male; 2b, female (1890).

HABITAT: Kar Nicobar (Felder); Nicobar Islands (Butler); Kar Nicobar, Nicobars (Moore); Pulo Kondul, Kamorta, Trinkut, Katschall (Wood-Mason and de Nicéville); Nicobars (Marshall and de Nicéville); Nicobar Isles (de Nicéville); Kar Nicobar, Kamorta (Moore).

This species is, in my opinion, a synonym of *E. frauenfeldii*, Felder, to which Felder himself united it, as also did Dr. Moore in 1880. Felder compared it with the Philippine [sic] *E. crameri*, Lucas. For further notes regarding it see the last species.

6. Tronga Johanna, Kirby.

Ruplæa johanna, Kirby, Syn. Cat. Diurn. Lep., p. 17, n. 131 (1871); id., Kheil, Rhop. Nias, p. 17 (1884); id., Frubstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, p. 189 (1898).

HABITAT: Borneo (Kirby).

Mr. W. F. Kirby renamed the *Euplea crameri*, Moore, described in Horsfield and Moore's Cat. Lep. Mus. E.I.C., vol. i, p. 129, n. 256 (1857), from Borneo, as he considered it to represent a species distinct from the earlier *E. crameri* of Lucas, from Manilla in the Philippines, this locality, as previously noted, being in all probability incorrect. As, however, Dr. Moore says that his *E. crameri* is the same species as that of Lucas, Kirby's *E. johanna* falls to it as a synonym.

7. TRONGA BISERIATA, Moore.

T. biseriata, Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1888, p. 266, n. 2; idem, id., Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 78, pl. xxi, figs. 1, 1a, 1b, male; 1c, 1d, female (1890); id., de Nicéville, Journ. A.S.B., vol. lxviii, pt. 2, p. 178 (1899); Tronga crameri biseriata, Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, p. 188 (1898).

HABITAT: Trinkut, Great Nicobar, Little Nicobar, Nancoury, Pulo Kondul—all in the Nicobar Isles (Moore); Nicobars (de Nicéville); Nicobars (Fruhstorfer).

I have said all that is necessary about this species under T. frauenfeldii, Felder, of which it is a synonym.

8. TRONGA MARSDENI, Moore.

T. maredeni, Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1888, p. 266, n. 8; idem, id., Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 79 (1890); Eupless maredeni, Distant, Rhop. Malay., p. 411, n. 18,

pl. xxxix, fig. 1, male (1886); Tronga crameri maredeni, Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, p. 188 (1898).

HABITAT: Singapore (Moore); Singapore (Distant); Singapore (Fruhstorfer).

Mr. Distant allows this species full specific rank, and says he has received two specimens from Singapore, which both differ from the type specimen described by Dr. Moore from the same island, which shews that this "species" is as variable as most of the other species in the subgenus. In my opinion it is a synonym of T. crameri, Lucas, which species (as E. bremeri, Felder), has been recorded by several authors from numerous localities in the Malayan Peninsula. It is highly improbably that Singapore island, which has hardly a scrap of virgin forest remaining, has a distinct species of Tronga to itself. Dr. Moore says that it is "An intermediate form between T. bremeri, Felder, and T. crameri, Lucas."

9. TRONGA OLIVAGEA, Moore.

T. olivacea, Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1883, p. 267, n. 5; id., Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, p. 189 (1898).

Habitat: Minthantoung, Thoungyeen valley, Tenasserim (Moore). This species was described from a single very small female specimen. Dr. Moore in Lep. Ind., p. 76, admits that it is a "small var." of T. bremeri, Felder, which itself is a synonym of T. crameri, Lucas.

10. TRONGA NIASICA, Moore.

T. niasica, Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1883, p. 267, n. 7; idem, id., Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 79 (1890); Buplæa niasica, Kheil, Rhop. Nias, p. 17, n. 13, pl. i, \$g. 2, female (1884); Tronga pryeri niasica, Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch, vol. xliii, p. 189 (1898).

Habitat: Nias Island, W. coast of Sumatra (Moore); Nias (Kheil); Nias (Fruhstorfer).

I have eight males, but no females, of this species. The markings are more constant than usual, though they vary considerably in detail, for instance, the submarginal dots on the hindwing may form a complete series or may be reduced to a solitary spot, and there are intergrades between these two extremes; the spots on the forewing vary also in size and number. The species may, perhaps, be kept distinct, as the spots in the forewing are more uniform in size than in the other species of the subgenus known to me, except T. frauenfeldii, Felder, in which they are constantly smaller.

11. TRONGA BROOKEI, Moore.

T. brookei, Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1883, p. 268, n. 8; idem, id., Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 79 (1890); id., Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, p. 188 (1598).

Dr. Moore has kindly identified a male specimen of this species for me from Sarawak, Borneo, and marked it "Same as type," though it does not agree with the type, as in the forewing it has no marginal series of spots, in the type they are said to be present but "very minute." Mr. Fruhstorfer says that Tronga brookei is identical with Menama lorze, Moore. This is entirely incorrect, the genus Menama has a sexual patch of androconia on the upperside of the hindwing not found in Tronga, brookei is a Tronga, and lorzes is a Menama. I consider T. brookei to be a synonym of T. crameri, Lucas. Dr. Moore says it is "Comparatively smaller and narrower winged than T. crameri; of a paler brown colour, and with a violet-blue tint."

12. TRONGA LABUANA, Moore.

T. labuana, Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1888, p. 268, n. 9; idem, id., Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 80 (1890); id., Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitech., vol. zliii, p. 189 (1898).

HABITAT: Labuan, Borneo (Moore).

Dr. Moore has identified a male specimen of this species for me from Sarawak, Borneo. Though marked "Same as type" it does not agree exactly with the description of the type; and it would be extraordinary perhaps if it did, as in these Borneo Trongas I cannot find two marked exactly alike. Mr. Fruhstorfer says that this species is a synonym of T. crameri, Lucas, wherein I agree with him.

13. TRONGA DAATENSIS, Moore.

T. daatensis, Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1883, p. 268, n. 10; idem, id., Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 80 (1890); id., Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, p. 189 (1898).

HABITAT: Island of Daat, Labuan, Borneo (Moore).

Dr. Moore, not having access to the type of this species, was unable to match it with any of the Bornean *Trongas* I sent to him. As, however, from the description it only appears to differ from other Borneo *Trongas* in some slight details of maculation I concur with Mr. Fruhstorfer in considering it to be a synonym of *T. crameri*, Lucas.

14. TRONGA PRYERI, Moore.

T. pryeri, Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1888, p. 269, n. 11; idem, id., Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 80 (1890); id., Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, p. 189 (1898);

Employa bremeri, var. pryeri, Distant and Pryer, Ann. and Mag. of Nat. Hist., fifth series, vol. xix, p. 47, n. 12 (1887).

HABITAT: Sandakan, Borneo (Moore); North Borneo (Fruhstorfer); Sandakan, Borneo (Distant and Pryer).

Dr. Moore has sent me a sketch of the type male of this species, none of the specimens I sent to him being identical. Its chief peculiarity appears to be the presence of a complete double series of rather large spots on the hindwing. Mr. Fruhstorfer takes T. pryeri as the type of his second division of the genus Tronga, based on this character, and gives heylertsii, Moore, niasica, Moore, mentawica, Hagen, and nicevillei, Moore, as subspecies of pryeri, though why he gives pryeri precedence over niasica, the latter being the older species, and brooksi over lorzæ for the same reason, is best known to himself. Though I sent no typical specimens of T. pryeri from Borneo to Dr. Moore, I possess several of both sexes that agree with his description and sketch of that species, and it is in my opinion another synonym of T. crameri, Lucas.

15. TRONGA HEYLERTSII, Moore.

T. heylærtsii, Moore, Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 79 (1890); E. (Tronga) heylærtsii, de Nicéville and Martin, Journ. A.S.B., vol. lxiv, pt. 2, p. 371, n. 21 (1896); T. pryeri heylærtsi, Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, p. 189 (1898).

HABITAT: Sumatra (Moore); Sumatra (de Nicéville and Martin); Sumatra; Malacca (Fruhstorfer).

From the description alone I can identify this species without difficulty, as it is the commonest form of *Tronga* occurring in Sumatra. It is another synonym of *T. crameri*, Lucas.

16. TRONGA PAGENSTECHERI, Hagen.

Euplæa pagenstecheri, Hagen, Jahr. des Nass. Ver. für Natur., vol. xlix, p. 182, n. 18, pl. iv, fig. 8, male (1896); Tronga crameri pagenstecheri, Fruhstorfer, Berl. Eut. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, p. 188 (1898).

HABITAT: Bawean Island (Hagen); Bawean (Fruhstorfer).

I have not seen this species. Dr. Hagen says that it comes into Moore's subgenus *Menama*, near *M. lorzæ*, Moore, [nec Boisduval], while Fruhstorfer puts it in the subgenus *Tronga*.

17. TRONGA MENTAWICA, Hagèn.

Euplæa (Tronga) mentawica, Hagen, Ent. Nach., vol. xxiv, p. 199 (1898); Tronga pryeri mentawica, Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, p. 189 (1898).

HABITAT: Mentawej Islands (Hagen); Mentawej (Fruhstorfer). I have not seen this species.

18. TRONGA MORRISI, Hagen.

Euplaca (Tronga) morriei, Hagen, Ent. Nach., vol. xxiv, p. 199 (1898); Tronga morriei, Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, p. 188 (1898).

HABITAT: Mentawej Islands (Hugen); Mentawej (Fruhstorfer).

This species also I have not seen. It is highly improbable I think that two distinct species of *Tronga* inhabit one tiny group of islets lying to the south of the central portion of Sumatra. Should one prove to be a *Tronga* and the other a *Menama* the occurrence of two closely-allied but subgenerically distinct species would be accounted for.

19. TRONGA TENGGERENSIS, Frubstorfer.

T. crameri tenggerensis, Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, pp. 187, 188 - (1898).

HABITAT: Tengger mountains, 2,000 feet, East Java (Fruhstorfer). I have seen no specimen of this species. See remarks on p. 14.

20. TRONGA BISBRIATA, Fruhstorfer.

T. crameri, ab. biseriata, Fruhstorfer, Berl. Ent. Zeitsch., vol. xliii, pp. 187, 188 (1898).

HABITAT: East Java (Fruhstorfer).

Mr. Fruhstorfer describes this as an "aberration" of *T. crameri*, Lucas, which latter he records from "North and South Borneo, Mt. Mulu," only, and not from Java at all. Probably he intends it to be understood that it is an aberration of his tenggerensis rather than of crameri. There is already a Tronga biseriata (see n. 7, p. 34) of Moore, so as a distinct species it cannot stand in any case. I have not seen it.

The two following species have been described in the genus Tronga:—

- 1. Tronga moorei, Butler, vide Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1883, p. 267, n. 6, is a Menama.
- 2. Tronga nicevillei, Moore, Lep. Ind., vol. i, p. 77, pl. xx (1890), is an aberrant Crastia in my opinion.

Also Menama mouhotii, Moore, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond, 1883, p. 265, n. 7, pl. xxxi, fig. 6, male, is in my opinion another aberrant Crastia.

IV.—Novicise Indices XVIII. The Asiatic species of Dalbergia.—

By D. Prain.

[Received 22nd April, 1901; Read June, 1901.]

The writer, at such intervals during the past four years as have offered themselves in the routine of administrative duties, has given attention to the species of the genus Dalbergia that occur in S.-E. Asia. In the course of this study he has received much assistance from many friends and has been in hopes of incorporating the results of his investigation in a monograph of at least the Asiatic Species of this genus, so interesting from an economic and so difficult from a taxonomic point of view. Circumstances for the moment forbid the accomplishment of this design. But while it is, at this time, impossible to provide a monograph of the genus which shall be, at least formally, complete, it is a pleasant duty to place at the disposal of members of this Society and of those who have so kindly assisted the writer, a compact review of the notes he has been able to make on collections that have been lent him for study in Calcutta or that he has been able to examine in Herbaria that he has visited. These notes. embodied in this paper, take the form of a hand-list of the Asiatic species of the genus, with a fairly complete bibliography and a full citation of distribution so far as the specimens in the Collections examined by the writer are concerned. Except in the case of very well-known and obvious species the numbers of sheets, where numbers are given, have been quoted. In spite therefore of its formal incompleteness the list now prepared will probably be found useful, not only by those who may consult the collections on which the list is based. but by those who may be at work in Herbaria that have not yet been accessible to the writer. A list like the present serves, moreover, another purpose; it fulfils the desirable object of, in the words of a Russian proverb, "feeding the wolves and saving the sheep."

The Herbaria examined by the writer on the spot have been those of 1. Calcutta; 2. Kew; 3. British Museum; 4. The type Herbarium of Wallich; 5. the Herbarium of Linnæus; 6. M. Drake del Castillo, Paris; 7. Peradeniya, Ceylon. The collections which have been entrusted to him for examination at Calcutta are those of 8. Herb. Saharanpur, lent by Mr. Duthie; 9. Herb. DeCandolle, Geneva, lent by Mr. DeCandolle, and 10. Herb. Boissier, Geneva, lent by Mr. Barbey; 11. Herb. Beccari, Florence, lent by Sig. Beccari; 12. Herb. Paris, lent by M. Bureau; 13. Herb. Leiden, lent by the late Prof. Suringar; 14. Herb. Berlin, lent by Prof. Engler; 15. Herb. Buitenzorg,

lent by Dr. Treub; 16. Herb. Hong-Kong, lent by Mr. Ford. To all these friends and also to Mr. Bailey who kindly sent specimens of the only *Dalbergia* in the Brisbane Herbarium the writer wishes to express his grateful thanks.

It may be explained that the classification adopted in this list should be considered more or less tentative. The chief point, at this stage, is to arrive if possible at something approaching a definite idea of the various species. This, as will be seen from the quoted synonymy, has long been a desideratum; previous treatises have left many doubts both as to the limits of species and as to the incidence of names. That the present sketch is not without flaws in this respect goes without saying. The opportunities, however, which have been afforded the writer of examining the actual types of most of the doubtful forms have enabled him to settle definitely many if not all the old doubts: any new ones that may arise must be laid to his charge. The leading features of the present system of classification are (1) the reinstatement of Mr. Bentham's very natural subgenus Triptolemea, and (2) the limitation of the subgenus Selenololium to those species that have thick corky pods. There is an obvious convenience in keeping alongside of each other three species so clearly and naturally allied as are D. reniformis, D. Kunstleri and D. falcata though, from the fact that the stamens of the first are iso-diadelphous while those of the second and apparently also the third are monadelphous, we have within this section a cleavage on another plane, corresponding exactly to the cleavage between Dalbergaria and Sisson. The other species that have been occasionally placed in Selenolobium owing to their having hard woody pods, not obviously winged, but that do not have the ventral suture markedly widened in consequence of a corky thickening of the endocarp, are all species that occur on sea-shores or in tidal estuaries and are with hardly an exception confined to such localities. This raises a strong suspicion that the character is a consequence of environment; it is at all events a character that adapts the pods for dispersal by floating. If this suspicion should prove correct the value of the character as a taxonomic one is greatly minimised. Such species have therefore been relegated to those sections in which their characters of corolla and stamens would naturally lead us to place them. Within the subgenus Sissoz a new section, that of the Unquiculates, has been tentatively recognised; it promises to be a useful and appears to be a natural division.

- I. SISSOA Benth.
- 1. Siesose verse.
- 1. Dalbergia Sissoo Roxb. Hort. Beng. 53 (1814); DC. Prodr.

ii. 416 (1825); Roxb. Flor. Ind. iii. 223 (1832); Wall. Oat. 5850 (1832); W. & A. Prodr. i. 264 (1834); Grah. Cat. Bomb. Pl. 55 (1839); Voigt, Hort. Suburb. Calcutt. 241 (1845); Benth. Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 40 (1860); Dalz. & Gibs. Bombay Flora, Suppl. 24 (1861); Bedd. Flor. Sylvat. t. 25 (1869); Stewart, Panjab Plants 65 (1869); Brandis, For. Flor. 149 (1874); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 231 (1876); Talbot, Bombay List 74 (1894); Gamble, Darjeeling List 28 (1896).

WILD in gravelly river beds along the foot of the Himalaya from. Upper Assam (Simons! Mann!) the Duars (Prain!) the Terai of Sikkim (Gamble! Clarke! etc.), and Nepal (Wallich!) to Dehra Dun (King!): ascending to 1000 feet in the Eastern Himalaya (Hooker!) and to 3000-4000 feet in the North-West Himalaya (Gamble! Clarke! Schlich!) and on the North-West frontier and Beluchistan (Stocks! Lace!). Wild also in Merwara (Moir! Brandis!). Specimens from the Sitapahar Forest Reserve, Chittagong, (Ellis!) are probably from planted trees. Cultivated everywhere in the plains of Northern, Central, Western and Southern India; occasionally as if wild in Coorg (Hohenacker n. 785!) and the Nilgiris (Wight!).

2. Dalbergia Latifolia Roxb. Coromand. Pl. ii. 7, t. 113 (1798); Hort. Beng. 53 (1814); DO. Prodr. ii. 416 (1825); Flor. Ind. iii. 221 (1832); Wall. Cat. 5852 (1832); W. & A. Prodr. i. 264 (1834); Grah. Cat. Bomb. Pl. 55 (1839); Voigt, Hort. Suburb. Calcutt. 240 (1845); Wight, Ic. t. 1156 (1852); Benth. Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 38 (1860); Dalz. & Gibs. Bomb. Flor. 77 (1861); Bedd. Flor. Syvlat. t. 24 (excl. main fig.) (1869); Brandis For. Flor. 148 (1874); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 231 (1876); Talbot, Bombay List 74 (1894); Gamble, Darjeeling List 29 (1896).

RAJPUTANA: Merwara, Brandis! Aboo, King! NEPAL: Maries!
SIKKIM: Hooker! Gamble! CHOTA NAGPUR: Parasnath, Anderson!
Hooker! Tundi Hills, Campbell! Hundrugagh, Prain! Palamau, Gamble!
N. INDIA: Jacquemont 731! 1386! BEHAR: Hooker! BUNDELCUND: Edgeworth. S. INDIA: Madras; Heyne! Nilgiris, Leschenault 246! Wight 930! Gamble! Ayamalais, near Coimbatore, Wight! Mercara, Metz (Hohenacher 622)! W. INDIA: Kala Nadi, Ritchie! Concan; Stocks!
Law! Cultivated at Singapore, Ridley 8444!

3. Dalbergia emarginata Roxb. Hort. Beng. 53 (1814); Flor. Ind. iii. 224 (1832); Voigt, Hort. Suburb. Calcutt. 241 (1845). D. sissoides Grah. in Wall. Cat. 5876 (1832); W. & A. Prodr. i. 265 (1834); Benth. Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 39 (1860); Bedd. Trans. Linn. Soc. xxv. 216 (1865). D. javanica Miq. Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 132 (1855); Benth. Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. iv. 38 (1860). D. latifolia Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burm. i. 342 (1877); Koord. & Valet. Bijdr. ii. 77 (1895) nec Roxb. J. 11. 6

D. latifolia VAR. sissoides Bedd. Flor. Sylvat. sub. t. 24 (1869); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 231 (1876).

Andamans: probably north Island, Kyd (Ic. Roxb.) / Java; Horsfield! Koorders! Heijer! S. India: Nilgiris, Wight 931! Segur, Clarke 11305! Pulneys, near Kodaikanal, Bourne! Courtallam, Wight!

4. Dalbergia sacerdoum Prain. A tree, the young twigs soft, blackish, faintly puberulous. Leaves 20 cm. long, leaflets 9-11, ovate, base cuneate apex obtuse notched, membranous, finely reticulated, sparsely adpressed-puberulous on both surfaces, 6 cm. long, 3 cm. wide; rachis 15 cm. long and petiolules 4 mm. long finely puberulous. Flowers in terminal thyrscid panicles 8 cm. long 6 cm. wide, the peduncle, branches and slender pedicels rusty-puberulous; bracteoles lanceolate obtuse, membranous, deciduous. Calyx campanulate, teeth obtuse, the lowest as long as tube the others shorter. Petals short-clawed, standard orbicular hardly thickened at base. Stamens 10, monadelphous. Overy shortly stipitate, glabrous except the stipe; ovules 4. Pod thinly coriaceous, narrow-ligulate, tapering to the stipitate base, apex acute, glabrous, 3-seeded, 9 cm. long, 1 cm. wide.

CHINA: Shanghai, Rev. pp. Hélot & d'Argy 75!

The reverend gentlemen who collected the material on which this very distinct species is based, give its Chinese name as Te-Zū, i.e., "Aloes-Wood." Its nearest ally is D. Sissoo as regards pod and D. emarginats as regards foliage but it is very different from both.

5. Dalbergia obtusifolia Prain. D. ovata var. obtusifolia Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 231 (1876). D. glauca Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burm. i. 343 (1877), nec Wall.

BURMA: Pegu, Kurz 1784! 2607 in part! Pakchoung, Brandis 228! Shan Hills; Madoe and elsewhere, King's Collectors! Lower Chindwin, Collectors of Forest Dept.! Hukung Valley, Griffith 1809! CHINA: Yunnan, near Momien, J. Anderson!

Griffith notes this as a "medium tree."

6. Dalbergia toneinensis Prain. A small or medium sized tree. Leaves 20-22 cm. long, leaflets 9-11, ovate, base rounded, apex shortly abruptly acuminate, firmly subcoriaceous, very sparingly puberulous when young, soon glabrous, 6-9 cm. long, 3-4 cm. wide; rachis 13-15 cm. long, and petiolules 4 mm. long glabrous; stipules small, tawny-puberulous, deciduous. Flowers "white, fragrant," in small, corymbose, axillary panicles 5 cm. long, 3-5 cm. wide. Pods firmly coriaceous, ovate or oblong, subscute, distinctly stipitate, 5 cm. long when 1-seeded, 8 cm. long when 2-seeded, 2 cm. wide, distinctly reticulated opposite the seed. Seed reniform, compressed, 1 cm. long, 5 mm. wide. Dalbergia sp. Drake del Castillo, Journ. de Bot. v. 215 (1891).

COCREN-CHIMA: Tonkin, Hanoi; Balansa 2184! CHIMA: Hainan, B. C. Henry 46!

The absence of flowers, which are simply noted by the Rev. Henry as white and fragrant, renders it impossible to locate this species definitely. It appears, however, as if Mr. Drake del Castillo's suggestion as to its affinity might be correct and that it is a Sisson, near D. ovata and D. obtusifolia.

7. DALBERGIA OVATA Grah. in Wall. Cat. 5854 (1832); Benth. in Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 40 (1860); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 231 (1876); Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burma i. 343 (1877). D. glauca Wall. Cat. 5862 (1832).

BURMA: Martaban, Wallich 5854! Moulmein, Wallich 5862! Fulconer 566! Parish 340! Beddome! Rangoon, Cleghorn! Yainway, Brandis 1185! Thoungyne, 3000 ft., Lobb! Pegu, Kurs 1785! 2607 in part! 2610! 2595! COCHIN-CHINA: route between Saigon and Bienhoa, Lefévre 320!

Beddome notes this as a "large tree."

8. Dalbergia Foliacea Wall. Cat. 5856 partly (1832); Benth. Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 41 (1860); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 232 (1876); Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burma i. 347 (1877).

BURMA: Martaban, Wallich! Palang Creek, Wallich! Pegu, Kurz 2602! Rangoon, Cleghorn 25! Shan Hills, Prazer 210! 233! Abdul Huq! Tenasserim, Helfer 1806! SIAM: borders of the Great Lake, Godefroy 686!

Wallich's n. 5865 is much mixed. Letter A. is a mélange of D. foliacea, D. stipulacea, D. candenatensis and D. volubilis; B. is a mixture, probably by mistake, of D. rimosa and D. volubilis; C. is D. foliacea; D. is D. foliacea; E. is D. stipulacea. The mixture of D. rimosa with D. foliacea, which in most collections has taken place under B, has in Herb. De Candolle been made by Wallich under D. That it is in all probability a mistake in distributing may be admitted; D. rimosa does not occur in Southern Burma where D. foliaces grows. The other mistakes are mistakes of identification on Dr. Wallich's part.

9. DALBERGIA TUNNANENSIS Franch. Pl. Delavay. 187 (1890).

CHINA: Yunnan, near Tapintze, Delavay 654! 510! 2050! Yen-tze-hay, Delavay 3883! Mengtze, Henry 10205!

10. Dalbergia Velutina Benth. Van. typica Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. Ixvi. 2. 117 (1897). D. velutina Benth. Pl. Jungh. i. 255 (1854); Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 43 (1860); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 233 (1876); Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burma i. 848 (1877). D. stipulata Wall. Oat. 5868 (1832). Cassia timorensis H. f. & T. Herb. Ind. Or., partly.

Assam: Silhet, de Silva! Hooker & Thomson! Burma: Moulmein,

Wallich! Amherst, Brandis! Rangoon, Kurz! Pegu, Kurz! Tenasserim, Helfer 1804! Malaya: Malacca, Maingay 548!

VAR. Maingayi Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 117 (1897).

BURMA: Mergui, Griffith 1798! Tenasserim, Helfer 1804! MALAYA: Malacca, Maingay 612! Singapore, Ridley 6086! 5923! Borneo, Haviland 1444!

Helfer 1804 in Herb. Berlin is typical D. velutina. In Herb. Paris the same number is attached to a specimen of VAR. Maingayi. The Bornean plant may be varietally distinct.

11. DALBERGIA BORNERNSIS Prain. A long climber with perfectly glabrous branches. Leaves 8-12 cm. long, leaflets 7-9, oblong, obtuse, mucronulate, membranous, quite glabrous on both surfaces, 2.5 cm. long, 1.25 cm. wide, the terminal more cuneate at base and slightly larger than the others; stipules large, sparingly puberulous or glabrous; rachis 8 cm. long and petiolules 2.5 mm. long glabrous. Flowers in lax lateral panicles with corymbose branches 6 cm. long, 4 cm. wide, the peduncles, branches and pedicels glabrous or very sparingly puberulous, bracts and 2 bracteoles at base of calyx narrowly subulate, puberulous. Calyx 4 mm. long, puberulous, campanulate, base slightly gibbous, teeth acute subequal, upper pair wider than the three lanceolate Corolla white, petals with claws as long as calyx-tube, standard orbicular, emarginate, reflexed. Stamens usually 10, in one bundle slit along top. Ovary long-stipitate, glabrous, style subulate; ovule usually solitary. Pod thinly coriaceous, pale straw-coloured, finely uniformly reticulated throughout, 1-seeded. Seed markedly reniform, 1.25 cm. long, 5 mm. wide, 1.2 mm. thick.

MALAYA: Borneo, near Kuching, Haviland 2889! Kalong, Haviland 2890!

12. Dalbergia Dyeriana Prain. A large climber, with slender, blackish, glabrous branches, branchlets occasionally hooked. Leaves 8-12 cm. long, leaflets 11-15, obovate-oblong, base cuneate, apex rounded retuse, thinly coriaceous, finely closely reticulate, sparsely adpressed-pubescent beneath, 2.5-3 cm. long, 1-1.25 cm. wide, rachis 7-9 cm. long and petiolules 2.5 mm. long glabrous or sparsely adpressed-pubescent. Flowers white, in lax few-flowered axillary panicles 5 cm. long, 3 cm. wide, rachis, branches and pedicels 3 mm. long puberulous. Calyx puberulous, campanulate, teeth triangular, obtuse, shorter than tube except the lowest subacute almost as long as tube. Petals with claws as long as calyx-tube. Stamens 9, monadelphous. Ovary stipitate, glabrous except the puberulous stipe; ovules 2-3. Pod 1-2-seeded, thinly coriaceous, linear-oblong, 6.5 cm. long when 1-seeded 9 cm.



long when 2-seeded, 1.5 cm. wide, distinctly reticulated opposite the seeds.

CHINA: Hupeh, Henry 3437! 4132! 4138! 4561! Szechuen; Kymin-se, Farges 1076! Yunnan; Mengtze, Henry 10503!

Farges gives the Chinese name as "Ta-kang-kin-ten."

13. DALBERGIA CULTRATA Grah. in Wall. Cat. 5861 (1832); Benth. Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 39 (1860); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 233 (1876); Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burma i. 342 (1877). D. zeylanica Wall. Cat. 5847 B (1832), nec Roxburgh.

BURMA: Pegu, Kurs 1787! 2609! Wallich! McClelland! Brandis! Shan Hills, Collett 406! King's Collector! Prazer! Tenasserim, Gallatly! Trogla, near the hills, Wallich 5847 B! SIAM: Radboerie, Teysmann 6027!

- 2. Sissose unguiculates. Standard with a long claw.
- DALBERGIA HAVILANDI Prain. A small tree with blackish, rugose, rusty-puberulous, thickish branchlets. Leaves 7-10 cm. long, leaflets 1-3, when three the two lateral subopposed, ovate, obtuse or subacute, base truncate, firmly coriaceous, pubescent especially on the nerves above, velvety beneath, 5-8 cm. long, 2.5-4 cm. wide, secondary perves 4-5 pairs, much curved forwards distinct beneath; rachis 1.25-2.5 cm. long, densely velvety as are the petiolules 3.5 mm. long. Flowers in short, clustered racemes 1.25-2.5 cm. long, springing from tufts of triangular, rusty-velvety bracts in axils of old leaves, lowest pedicels longest, slender, 5 mm. long, tawny-pubescent as are the peduncles; bracts at base of pedicels solitary, ovate-lanceolate, 1.5 mm. long, persistent, the bracteoles below the calyx solitary, subulate, very small. Calyx campanulate, tawny-tomentose, 3.5 mm. long, teeth acute, half as long as tube. Corolla white, claws of petals as long as calyxtube. Stamens 9, monadelphous, slit along upper side or occasionally (fide Haviland) in 2 bundles of 5 and 4 respectively. Ovary densely pubescent as is its stipe; ovules 2. Pod not seen.

BOBNEO: Sarawak, near Kuching, Haviland 2894! 2895!

15. DALBERGIA HULLETTII Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 119 (1897).

SINGAPORE: Hullett 626!

16. Dalbergia rostrata Grah, in Wall. Cat. 5867 (1832). D. Sisson Miq. Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 128 (1855) nec Roxb. D. pseudo-Sisson Miq. Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 128 (1855); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 118 (1897). D. Championii Thwaites, Enum. Pl. Zeylun. 95 (1860); Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 39 (1860); Bak. in Hook f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 231 (1876); Trimen, Handbook of Ceylon Flora ii. 88 (1894).

D. nitida Zipp. Mss. in Herb. Lugd.-Bat. Endospermum zeylanioum Champ. Mss. in Herb. Peradeniya.

S. India: Tinnivelly, at foot of Ghauts on banks of the river Tambraparni, Beddome 2424! Cerlon: moist regions, 2000-4000 ft., Thwaites 761! Java: Blume! Zippel! Hasskarl! Borneo: Sarawak, Gunong Woh, Beccari 2845! Igau, Beccari 3906! 3908! Sungei Unpanang, Beccari 3379! Singkawang, Teysmann 7875! Kuching, Haviland 2111! Celebes: S.-E. Peninsula, at Lepo-Lepo, near Kandari, Beccari! Malay Peninsula: Perak; Larut, Kunstler 3177! 3340! 3579! 4964! 6565! Scortechini 1348! Wray 2098! 2965! Penang; Govt. Hill, Curtis! Singapore; Bukit Mandai and elsewhere, Hullett! Bidley!

17. Dalbergia Kingiana Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvii. 2. 289 (1898).

BURMA: Kachin Hills, Shaik Mokim!

18. Dalbergia Heneyana Prain. A large woody climber with rusty-pubescent young branches. Leaves 12 cm. long, leaflets 4-5, ovate, acute, base cuneate or rounded, coriaceous, glabrous above, softly densely pubescent beneath, terminal the largest 7 cm. long, 3.5 cm. wide; rachis 6 cm. and petiolules 3.5 mm. rusty-puberulous. Flowers white, in loose panicles 10 cm. long, with rusty-pubescent main-rachis and branches 3 cm. long; pedicels rusty, 3 mm. long; bracts and bracteoles small, ovate, rusty-pubescent. Calyx campanulate, densely rusty-pubescent, 4.5 mm. long, teeth subequal triangular. Petals with claws as long as calyx. Stamens 9, monadelphous. Ovary pubescent, with long pubescent stipe; ovules usually 2. Pod not seen.

CRIMA: Yunnan, at Mengtze, Henry 11248!

19. Dalbergia Benthami Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvii. 2. 289 (1898). A woody climber, branches black, glabrous. Leaves 12-14 cm. long; leaflets 5-7, ovate or oblong-elliptic, narrowed to the obtuse or retuse apex, base cuneate or rounded, coriaceous, glabrous above, glaucescent and finely adpressed-puberulous beneath, terminal the largest 5 cm. long, 2.5 cm. wide; rachis 8 cm. long and petiolules 4 mm. long glabrous. Flowers in short, axillary, rusty-pubescent panicles 3.5 cm. long, branches 1 cm. long, pedicels 3 mm. long; bracts and bracteoles ovate, deciduous, rusty-pubescent. Calyx campanulate, densely rusty-tomentose, 4 mm. long, the 3 lower teeth narrow-ovate, rather longer than the two wider upper. Petals with claws as long as calyx. Stamens 9, monadelphous. Ovary glabrous, stipitate; ovules usually 8. Pod glabrous, long stipitate, thinly coriaceous, ligulate, 1-2-seeded, 5-7 cm. long, 2 cm. wide, faintly reticulate opposite the compressed, reniform seed. D. rubiginosa Benth., Flor. Hongkong. 93 (1861) non Roxb.

CHIMA: Hongkong, Hance 1058! Wilford! Wright 140! Ford! Seemann! Bodinier! Urguhart! Harland!



- 20. DALBERGIA GARDHERIANA Bonth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 42 (1860); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Bong. 1xvi. 2. 444 (1897). D. congesta Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 232 (1876) partim, nec Bonth.
- S. India: Nilgiris, Gurdner! Mets (Hohennoker 1591)! Wight 824! G. Thomson! Clarke 11129! Gamble 13176! 14501! Perrottet 469!
- 21. DALBERGIA RUBIGINOSA Roxb. Coromand. Pl. ii. 9, t. 115 (1798); Hort. Beng. 98 (1814); DC. Prodr. ii. 416 (1825); W. & A. Prodr. i. 265 (1834); Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 43 (excl. ref. China) (1860); Bah. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 232 (1876); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. 1xvi. 2. 443 (1897).
- W. India: Concan, Stocke! Wight 823! 924! Canara, Tulbot 70! 1182! 1867! 3594!
- 22. Dalbergia congesta Grah. in Wall. Cat. 5872 (1832); W. & A. Prodr. i. 265 (1834); Benth. in Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 48 (1860); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 232 (excl. syn. D. Gardneriana) (1876).
- S. India: Coonoor, 6000 ft. Brandis! Gamble 11694! Prain! UPPER BURMA: Chin Hills, Prager!
- 23. Dalbergia Densa Benth., Lond. Journ. Bot. ii. 217 (1843); Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 43 (1860); Flor. Austral. ii. 271 (1864).

MALAY ARCHIPBLAGO: Amboina, Teysmann 5120! Key Islands, Keteil at Tual, Beccari! New Guinea; without locality, Hinds! Island of Jobie, Barclay! Kaiser Wilhelmsland, Hollrung 84! 174! 477! AUSTRALIA: Queensland, von Mueller! Bailey! Possession Island, R. Brown! Prince of Wales Island, R. Brown! Torres Straits, Moseley! Albany Island, Hill!

24. Dalbergia burmanica Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. 1xvi. 2. 448 (1897).

BURMA: Ruby Mines District, King's Collectors! Chin Hills, C. R. Dun 50!

25. Dalbergia Jaherii Buerck Mss. in Herb. Bogor. A large shrubby climber with glabrous branches. Leaves 5-8 cm. long; leaflets 15-23, ovate-oblong, base faintly obliquely cuneate, apex rounded slightly emarginate, chartaceous, green above slightly glaucescent beneath, finely sparsely adpressed-pubescent on both surfaces, 3 cm. long, 1-25 cm. wide, rachis 8-10 cm. long, and petiolules 4 mm. long glabrous. Flowers in congested axillary panicles 3 cm. long, 2 cm. wide, rachis and branches puberulous, pedicels 3 mm. long, puberulous; bracts and 2 bracteoles under the calyx ovate, puberulous. Calyx campanulate, glabrescent, 4 mm. long, teeth short, triangular, obtuse. Corolla white, 8 mm. long, claws of petals as long as calyx-tube, standard ovate, reflexed. Stamens 10, monadelphous, sheath slit along upper side.

Ovary glabrous, long-stalked, style subulate; ovules 2. Pod narrowoblong, rather firmly corraceous, with rounded apiculate tip, distinctly stipitate, usually 2-seeded, 5-6 cm. long, 1.25 cm. wide.

MALAYA: Key Islands, Warburg 20312! Key Toewal, Jaher! Also cult. in Hort. Bogor, introduced from Key Toewal!

Most nearly related to D. polyphylla and D. tamarindifolia but very distinct from both.

26. DALBERGIA POLYPHYLLA Benth. Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 44 excluding the Bornean plant (1860). D. polyphylla Benth. Pl. Jungh. i. 256, in part; the Philippine plant only (1854).

PHILIPPINES: Luzon, Cuming 1164! Vidal 2589!

Specimens of this in Herb. Berol, and Herb. De Candolle have been kindly lent for study; the writer has also seen those at Kew and the British Museum. The species is a very distinct one, nearest to D. tamarindifolia. The two plants referred to the same species at different times by Mr. Bentham are both Triptolemess, one is D. Millettii Benth., a Chinese species, the other is D. phyllanthoides Bl., a Malayan one.

Vidal gives the vernacular name as "Payasi."

27. DALBERGIA ACACIZFOLIA Dalz. in Kew Journ. ii. 37 (1850). D. tamarindifolia VAR. acacizefolia Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 235 (1876).

WESTERN INDIA: Concan, Law! N. Canara, Talbot 3588! Tinni-velly Hills, Naidoo!

A very distinct species, differing from D. tamerindifolia, to which it is most closely allied, in its foliage, the leaflets being glaucous beneath; and in its larger, firmly coriaceous pod.

28. DALBERGIA MALABARICA Prain. A shrubby climber with densely rusty-pubescent young branches. Leaves 9-10 cm. long; leaflets 21-31, thinly pubescent above, densely tomentose beneath, crowded. elliptic-oblong, hardly or not oblique at the base, 1.25 cm. long, 6-7 mm. wide, moderately firm; rachis 8-9 cm. long densely pubescent, petiolules very short and lanceolate stipules densely rusty-pubescent. Flowers with the leaves, in congested, sessile, axillary corymbs 1.5 cm. long. 6 mm. wide; peduncles densely pubescent, pedicels glabrous; bracts triangular-ovate, persistent, and bracteoles 2 below calyx lanceolate, persistent, pubescent. Calyx campanulate, glabrous except on the margins of the teeth, 4 mm. long, teeth nearly as long as tube, the two upper connate obtuse, the others lanceolate acute. Corolla white, 8 mm. long, claws of petals as long as calyx-tube, standard ovate, entire, reflexed. Stamens 9, monadelphous. Ovary glabrous except along the upper suture, stipe distinct pubescent; style filiform; ovules 2. Pod ovate-oblong, very thinly coriaceous, glabrous, long stipitate, 3 cm.

long, 1.5 cm. wide, distinctly reticulately veined especially opposite the seed. D. tamarindifolia VAR. pubescens Bak. in Hook. f. Flor Brit. Ind. ii. 235 (1876).

WESTERN INDIA: Concan, Stocks! Canara, Talbet 408! 3665! Quilon, Wight! S. Tinuivelly, Beddome!

Though placed with D. tamarindifolia by Mr. Baker this is very distinct by its leaflets, which are hardly if at all oblique at the base, and by its different pods.

29. DALBERGIA TAMABINDIFOLIA Roxb. Hort. Beng. 53 (1814); Flor. Ind. iii. 233 (in part) (1832); Wall. Cat. 5870 (1832); Wight Icon. t. 242 (excl. fruit) (1840); Voigt, Hort. Suburb. Calcutt. 241 (1845); Miq. Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 131 (1855); Benth. Journ. Linu. Soc. iv. Suppl. 44 (1860); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 234 (1876); Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burma i. 348 (1877); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 117 (1897). D. rufa Grah. in Wall. Cat. 5864 (1832). D. multijuga Grah. in Wall. Cat. 5865 (1832); Zoll. et Mor. Verzeichn. 2 (1845). D. Blumei Hassk. Cat. Hort. Bogor. 284 (1844); Pl. Jav. Rar. 400 (1848).

HIMALAYA: Nepal, Wallich! Sikkim, Hooker! Lister! ASSAM: Brahmaputra Valley, Watt! Simons! Peal! Jenkins! Mann! Clarke! Silhet, Gomez! Chittagong: Kodala, King's Collector! Burma: Tenasserim, Wallich! Griffith! Helfer! Falconer! Andamans: S. Andaman, common; Barren Island, Prain! China: Yunnan, Taping Valley, J. Anderson! Malaya: Langkawi, Curtis! Perak, Scortechini! Wray! Kunstler! Penang, Wallich! Malacca, Maingay! Derry! Sumatra, Korthals! Forbes! Java, Horsfield! Ploem! Zollinger! Borneo, Korthals! Motley 262! Creagh! Haviland! Philippines: Luzon, Vidal 250!

The native name given for this by Hasskarl is Aroy Tjetjereha or "climbing Tamarind." In Hort. Bogor at present this name connotes D. phyllanthoides Bl., which is in cultivation there under the name D. littoralis Hassk.

3. Sissom unguiculatm Pseudoselenolobiem.

30. Dalbergia candenatensis Prain. Cassia candenatensis Dennst. Schl. zum Hort. Malabar. 12 (1818). Dalbergia torta Grah. in Wall. Cat. 5873 (1832); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 120 (1897). D. monosperma Dalz. Hook. Journ. Bot. ii. 36 (1850); Miq. Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 132 (1855); Benth. Journ. Linn Soc. iv. Suppl. 48 (1860); Dalz. & Gibs. Bomb. Flor. 78 (1861); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 337 (1876); Talbot, Bombay List 75 (1894). Drepanocarpus monospermus Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burm. i. 337 (1877).—Karin Tagera Rheede, Hort. Malabar. vi. 25.

W. India: Concan, Stocks! Law! Malabar, Rheede (Ic.)! Quilon, Wight 820! Ceylon: Pandure, Trincomali and Kodiyar, Thwaites! Trinen! Bengal: Sundribuns, Clarke 83423! Heinig! ANDAMANS:

J. 11. 7.

Narcondam, Prain! S. Andaman, very common, King's Collectors! BURMA: Amherst, Falconer! Kalian river, Martaban, Wallich! Mergui, Griffith 1799! Cochin-China: between Saigon and Cholen, Lefèvre 132! Annam, Haton, Godefroy 753! Tonkin, Balansa 1202! MALAYA; Langkawi, Curtis 2868! Penang, Wallich 5873! Curtis 220! Perak, coast, Scortechini 1099! Wray 2502! Malacca, at Tanjong Kling, Ridley 3312! Singapore, Wallich! Kurz! T. Anderson! Kunstler 66! Ridley 5576! Wichura 656! Sumatra; Indrapura, Korthals! Miller 1778! Biliton, at Blimbong, Teysmann! Borneo; Sarawak, Matong, Beccari 2526! Igau, Beccari 3905! Bintulu, Haviland 2992! Celebes; S.-E. Peninsula, Lepo-Lepo near Kandari, Beccari! Moluccas; Amboina, Forster! Ceram Laut, Forster! Warburg 20311! New Guinea; Forbes! PHILIPPINES: Luzou, Batangos, Cuming 1542! Vidal 2605! Manila, Cuming 1541! CHINA: Little Hongkong, Ford! Hongkong, Hance! POLYNESIA: Fiji, Seemann 128! Tonga Isds. at Vavau, Crootz 39! N. Caledonia, Pancher 44! Deplanche 336! Veillard 2927! Australia: Cape York, Damel! Rockingham Bay, Dallachy! Port Darwin, Schultz 744!

Miquel reports the species also from Bangka; it is curious that it has never apparently been collected in the Sunda Archipelago or in Java. The only specimens from Java that I have seen are from plants cultivated in the Buitenzorg Garden Hort. Bogor. nn. 854! 2692!

Godefrey gives the Annamese name as "Cayme muk" and the Cambodian as "Baī tuk."

31. Dalbergia Menoeides Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. 1xvi. 2. 120 (1897) and 453 (1897).

MALAYA: Perak, Scortechini 1392!

- II. DALBERGARIA Benth.
- 4. Dalbergarieæ.
- 32. DALBERGIA GLOMERIFLORA Kurz, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. xlii. 2. 70 (1873); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 236 (1876); Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burma i. 345 (1877).

BURMA: Prome, Kurs 2611!

35. DALBERGIA CANA Grah. in Wall. Cat. 5859 (1832); Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beny. xlii. 2. 70 (1873) Bak. in Hook. f. Flor Brit. Ind. ii. 237 (1876); Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burma i. 344 (1877); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 450 (1897). D. purpurea Wall. Cat. 5869 (1832); Benth. in Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 46 partly (1860); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 235 partly (1876).

Burma: Tenasserim, Wallich 5859! 5869! Pegu, Brandis! Kurz 1779! 2601

34. DALBERGIA KURZII Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2, 450 (1897). D. purpures Kurz, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. xlv. 2. 279 excl. cit.

1901.7

BURMA: Pegu, McOlelland 8! Brandis 1170! Kurz 1780! 1783! 2603! 2603! Kalay Hills, Prazer! Shan Hills, Alpin! Ruby Mines Dist., King's Collector!

35. DALBERGIA PANICULATA Roxb. Cor. Pl. ii. 8, t. 114 (1798); Hort. Beng. 53 (1814); DC. Prodr. ii. 417 (1825); Spreng. Syst. iii. 193 (1826); Roxb. Flor. Ind. iii. 227 (1832); Wall. Cat. 5848 partly (1832); W. & A. Prodr. i. 265 (1834); Grah., Cat. Bomb. Pl. 55 (1839); Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 45 (1860); Dulz. & Gibs. Bomb. Flor. 78 (1861); Bedd. Flor. Sylvat. t. 88 (1869); Brandis, For. Flor. 151 (1874); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 236 (1876); Talbot, Bombay List 75 (1894); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. 1xvi. 2. 449 (1897). D. nigrescens Kurz, Pegu Rep. App. A 48 (1875); For. Flor. Brit. Burma i. 346 (1877).

S. India: Circars, Roxburgh! Mysore, Heyne! G. Thomson! Columala, Wight! Cuddapah, Naidoo! Gamble 10867! Travancore, Lawson! W. India: Concan, Gibson! Stocks! Canara, Talbot! Burma: Pegu, Eyre! Kurz 2618! Upper Burma, Griffith 1810! King's Collectors! J. Anderson! Shan Hills, King's Collectors!

36. Dalbergia sericea G. Don, Gen. Syst. ii. 375 (1832). D. robusta Wall. Cat. 5849 A (1832); not of Roxb. D. hircina Wall. Cat. 5871 B (1832); Benth. Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 46 (1860); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 236 (1876); Gamble, Darjeeling List 29 (1896); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 449 (1897); not of Ham. D. stenocarpa Kurz, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. xliv. 2. 205 (1875); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 238 (1876). D. emarginata Royle Mss. in Herb. Kew; not of Roxb. D. assamica Benth. Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 45 in part (as to the Subsewalik locality only) (1860); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 235 partly (1876).

HIMALAYA: Garhwal, King! Duthie! Kamaon, Strackey & Winterbottom 3! T. Thomson! Wallich! Royle! King! Duthie! MacKinnon! Nepal, Wallich! Hamilton! Sikkim, Gamble! Lister! Gammie! Clarke! Prain! Bootan, Griffith 1812! Gamble! Alipur Duars, Heawood!

Two names were indirectly made available for this very distinct species by Dr. Wallich. These are D. robusta Wall., given by that botanist under the mistaken belief that this was the same as Boxburgh's D. robusta which is a Derris, and D. hircina used under the mistaken impression that this is what Hamilton intended by D. hircina. Though aware that this also was a mistake, Mr. Bentham has chosen the latter as the preferable name. Fortunately, though this was not known to Mr. Bentham, there is another name, D. sericea G. Dou, which dates from the same year and has the advantage of being accompanied by a description; it therefore supersedes both the others.

Mr. Baker has apparently seen an example of Wall. Cat. 5849 A which is -

D. lanceolaria Linn. f.; the writer has not seen one. In any case Wall. Cat. 5840 A at the Linnean Society's rooms (Wallich's type Herbarium) is D. sericea.

Dalbergia hiroina Ham., as written up by Hamilton himself (in Herb. Brit. Museum), on two specimens collected at Darhora 12th Apl., 1811, and at Sukhyia 23rd Aug., 1809, is D. lanceolaria. The type of D. sericea G. Don, as shown by a specimen from Herb. Lambert named by G. Don himself, and now in the British Museum collection, was also collected by Hamilton. On this Hamilton has noted "Dalbergia? A tree; Cheria ghaut Hills 31-3-1802." It is this that has, in Wall. Cat. 5871 B, been erroneously written up by Wallich as D. hircina.

37. DALBERGIA LANCEOLABIA Linn. f. Suppl. 316 (1781); DC. Prodr. ii. 417 (1825); Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 45 (1860); Dalz. & Gibs., Bomb. Flor. 78 (1861); Brandis, For. Flor. 151 (1874); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 235 (1876); Talbot, Bombay List 74 (1894). D. frondosa Roxb. Hort. Beng. 53 (1814); DC. Prodr. ii. 417 (1825); Roxb. Flor. Ind. iii. 226 (1832); Wall. Cat. 5855 (1832); W. & A. Prodr. i. 266 mainly (1834); Grah., Pl. Bombay 55 (1839); Wight Icones t. 266 (1840); Voigt, Hort. Suburb. Calcutt. 241 (1845); Bedd., Flor. Sylvat. t. 88 (1869). D. zeylanica Roxb. Hort. Beng. 53 (1814); Flor. Ind. iii. 228 (1832); Wall. Cat. 5847 A (1832); Voigt, Hort. Suburb. Calcutt. 241 (1845). D. arborea Heyne in Roth. Nov. Sp. 330 (1821); DC. Prodr. ii. 417 (1825). D. hircina Ham. in Wall. Cat. 5871 A (1832).

N. INDIA: Hardwar, Hamilton! King! T. Thomson! Darhora, Hamilton! Sukhiya, Hamilton! Rajputana, Abu, King! Ajmir, Jacquemont! Moir! Brandis! C. India; Jerdon! Chota Nagpur, Gamble! Haines! Campbell! Clarke! Wood! Prain! Behar, Hooker! Kurz! W. INDIA: Concan, Stocks! Law! Canara, Talbot! Belgaum, Ritchie! S. INDIA: Madras, Heyne! Roxburgh! Mysore, G. Thomson! Vellore, Gamble! Kurnool, Gamble! Tellicherry, Metz (Hohenacker 723)! Wight 927! Cottulam, Leschenault 191! Shevarois, Perrottet! CEYLON: Thwaites 1496! Cultivated at Bourbon, Richard!

Letter A of Wallich's Dalbergia robusta, reduced to this by Mr. Baker, is D. serices G. Don (=D. hircins Benth. and Bak. not of Ham.). Wight and Arnott have mainly D. lanceolaria under D. frondosa, but one of their quoted sheets, Wight n. 928, is D. paniculata. Leschenault in Herb. Paris gives the native name of this as "Toda cotty morum."

38. Dalbergia assamica Benth. Pl. Junghuhn. i. 255 (1854); Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 45 partly, the Assam locality only (1860); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 235 partly, the Assam locality only (1876); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 449 (1897). D. lanceolaria Gamble, Darjeeling List 29 (1896) not of Linn. f.

SIKKIM: Narchu Valley Prain! Prain's Collector! Assam: Brahmaputra Valley, Griffith K.D. 1803! Hooker & Thomson! Masters! Peal! Watt! Jenkins 54!

This is a fine tree, known in Assam as "Medeloa." The Subsiwalik specimens collected by Edgeworth and included in this species by Bentham prove, on examination, to belong to D. sericea G. Don. (= D. robusta Wall. not Bosb. = D. hircina Benth. not Ham.).

39. DALBERGIA HUPEANA Hance, Journ. Bot. xx. 5 (1882); Forbes & Hemsl., Journ. Linn. Soc. xxiii. 198 (1887).

CHINA: Ichang; Walters! Henry 3670! 4558! 3112! 4932! Ningpo; Oldham! Cooper! Faber! Kwangtung; Sampson! Ford! Carles 556! Nant'o, Carles 287! E. Szechuen; Farges 1213! Yang-tze-kiang, Faber!

This Farges terms "Tan-mou-chou," the wood being "Tchan-Keou." Cooper says "Paitan" is the local, "white Chandan" the classical name. Henry, on n. 3670 at Kew, calls it the Tan tree.

40. DALBERGIA WATTII Clarke, Journ. Linn. Soc. xxv. 17, t. 5 (1889); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. 1xvi. 2. 451 (1897).

Manipur: Metaiphum, 5000 ft., Watt 6830! Mayung, 3500 ft, Clarke 42034!

41. Dalbergia Oliveri Gamble ex Prain in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 451 (1897). D. paniculata Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burm. i. 345 (1877) not of Roxb. D. purpurea Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 235 partly and as to Pegu specimens only (1876); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 449 (1897).

BURMA: Pegu, Kurz 1781! 2604! Wuntho and Bhamo, J. W. Oliver! Collectors of Forest Dept.!

The recent receipt of fruiting specimens and oldish leaves of "Tamalan" (D. Oliveri Gamble) shows that this tree is the same as the "Tabou-ben" of Kurz's Flora (D. paniculata Kurz, not of Roxb.) and further settles finally a very troublesome question that had arisen regarding the incidence of the name D. purpurea.

In the Linnean Society's Herbarium (Wallich's type herbarium) and in all the other herbaria seen by me D. purpurea Wall. is = D. cana Grah., except at Kew where there is mixed with D. cana some D. volubilis. Bentham's D. purpurea, which is based on that material, is thus a mixture of D. cana and D. volubilis, while to these species Mr. Baker. in the F.B.I, has added a third in the shape of D. paniculata Kurs, non Roxb. The writer's D. purpurea, in this Journal (lxvi. 2. 449) rejected both D. purpurea Wall. and D. volubilis, and is restricted to Kurz's plant, for which in any case therefore a new name would have had to be provided had this not already fortunately been done by Mr. Gamble.

42. Dalbergia Prazeri Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. 1xvi. 2. 452 (1897).

BURMA: Shan Hills at Koni, Prazer! SIAM: Teysmann 52!

Very closely related to *D. Oliveri*, "Tamalan" or "Tabon-ben" and to *D. stipu-lacea* "Donk-ta-loung-nway," having the pods of the former but in foliage more recembling the latter.

43. Dalbergia Hemsleyi Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. 1xvi. 2. 450 (1897).

BURMA: Shan Hills, Collett! Prazer! King's Collector!

44. DALBERGIA BALANSE Prain. A tree 20-30 feet high. Leaves 13-18 cm. long, leaflets 13-15, ovate-oblong, obtuse or retuse, persistently puberulous beneath, chartaceous, finely reticulately veined, 3-4 cm. long, 2 cm. wide, rachis 10-15 cm. and petiolules 4 mm. long puberulous; stipules lanceolate. Flowers in lax axillary panicles 8-10 cm. long, 5 cm. wide, with glabrescent peduncles and slender puberulous pedicels, bracts ovate-lanceolate and 2 lanceolate obtuse bracteoles under the calyx very caducous. Calyx campanulate, the upper teeth subconnate obtuse and lateral subacute half as long as tube, lowest lanceolate as long as tube. Corolla white, standard orbicular 2-callose at base. Stamens in 2 phalanges of 5 each. Ovary densely pubescent; ovules usually 3. Pod long-stipitate, tapering to both ends, usually 1-, rarely 2-3-seeded, coriaceous, reticulated opposite the seed, 8-12 cm. long, 3.5 cm. wide. Seeds subreniform, compressed. D. lanceolaria Hemsl., Journ. Linn. Soc. xxiii. 193 (1887); Drake del Castillo, Journ. de Bot. v. 214 (1891) not of Linn. f.

CHINA: Kwangtung, Sampson! Ford! Kiu-Kiang, Shearer! Millett! Tonkin: Mt. Bavi, Balansa 2289!

45. DALBERGIA VOLUBILIS Roxb. Cor. Pl. ii. 48, t. 191 (1798); Hort. Beng. 98 (1814); DC. Prodr. ii. 417 (1825); Spreng. Syst. iii. 193 (1826); Roxb. Flor. Ind. iii. 231 (1832); Wall. Cat. 5874 (1832); W. & A. Prodr. i. 265 (1834); Grah., Cat. Bomb. Pl. 55 (1839); Benth. Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 46 (1860); Dalz. & Gibs. Bomb. Flor. 78 (1861); Brandis, For. Flor. 152 (1874); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 235 (1876); Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burm. i. 346 (1877); Talbot, Bombay List 75 (1894); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. Ixvi. 2. 114 (1897). D. confertiflora Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 41 partly, both the Oudh and the Concan plants (1860) not of Benth. in Pl. Junghuhn.; Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 233 partly (1876); Talbot, Bombay List 75 (1894). D. foliacea Wall. Cat. 5856 partly (1832). D. purpurea Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 46 partly (1860); Bak. in Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 235 partly (1876) not of Wallich. D. stipulacea Gamble, Darjeeling List 29 partly (1896) not of Roxb.

N. India: Oudh, Wallich! Duthie! W. Duars, Gamble 6683! Terai, Anderson! Clarke! Kamaon Bhabar, 1000 ft., Strackey and Winterbottom 2! Behar, Kurz! Campbell! Ball! Chota Nagpur, T. Anderson! Thomson! Wood! Clarke! C. India: Sagor, Jerdon! C. Provinces, Duthie! W. India: N. Canara, Talbot! Concan, Stocks! Malabar, Stocks! S. Canara, Metz (Hohenacker 561)! S. India: Circars,

Rozburgh! Bolimpati, Wight! Travancore, Lawson! Kurnool, Gamble! Ganjam, Gamble! Assam: Goalpara, Clarke! Garo Hills, Watt! Chittagong: Thanacheri, etc. Hooker & Thomson! Gamble! Lister! King's Collector! Bubma: Chin Hills, Prazer! King's Collector! Kachin Hills, Prain's Collector! Bhamo, J. Anderson! Shway Yoe, J. Anderson! Pegu, Brandis! Kurz! Shan Hills, Collett! Prazer! King's Collectors! Tenasserim, Wallich 5856 B! Cleghorn! Gallatly! Helfer 1805! Andamans: S. Andaman, very common, King's Collectors!

46. DALBERGIA FERRUGINEA Boxb. Hort. Beng. 98 (1814); Flor. Ind. iii. 223 (1832); Miq. Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 1. 133 (1855). D. luzonensis Vog. Nov. Act. Nat. Cur. xix. Suppl. i. 33 (1843); Benth, Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 48 (1860). D. penduliflora Blume ex Miq. loc. cit. (1855). D. stipulacea Benth. loc. cit., partly (1860) not of Roxb.

MALAYA: Brit. N. Borneo, Bangi island at Pankalan, Fraser 274! Moluccas, at Tidore, Christian Smith! Toysmann 5186! Buru, Buitenzorg Collectors! Ceram, Toysmann 5043! Foerster! Ceram Laut, Warburg 20309! New Guinea; Dutch N. G. at Sigar, near the coast, Warburg 20313! Andai, Beccari 554! 693! Philippines: Manilla, Meyen! Sawar, F. Jagor 945! Luzon, Vidal 2598! Panay, Vidal 2606!

47. Dalbergia Stipulacea Roxb., Hort. Beng. 53 (1814); Flor. Ind. iii. 233 (1832); Wight, Icones t. 453 (1840); Voigt, Hort. Suburb. Calcutt. 241 (1845); Miq. Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 1. 133 (1855); Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 47 (1860); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 237 excluding the syns. D. ferruginea and D. rostrata (1876); Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burm. i. 346 (1877); Gamble, Darjeeling List 29 (1896); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 451 (1897). D. tingeus Ham. in Wall. Cat. 5860 (1832). D. cassioides Wall. Cat. 5863 (1832). D. livida Grah. in Wall. Cat. 5866 (1832).

EASTERN HIMALAYA: Sikkim, lower Hills and Terai, Hooker! Kurz! Anderson! Clarke! Gamble! King! Prain! Bootan and Duars, Gamble! Lister! Haines! Assam: Brahmaputra Valley, Hamilton! Jenkins! Simons! Clarke! Mann! Fisher! Peal! Naga Hills, King's Collector! Watt! Prazer! Prain's Collector! Garo Hills, Clarke! Khasia Hills; Hooker & Thomson! Clarke! Manipur, Watt! Silhet, deSilva! Clarke! CHITTAGONG: Kodala, King's Collector! BURMA: Kachin Hills, Prain's Collector! Hukung, Griffith! Chin Hills, Prazer! Kalay Hills, Prazer! Shan Hills, King's Collector! Pegu, McClelland! Kurz! Brandis! Tenasserim, Wallich! Gomez! Brandis! Helfer! Gallatly! Cleghorn! Falconer!

This species does not, as Mr. Baker supposes, extend to Malaya. The reason for the belief was the tentative reduction to this species by Mr. Bentham of the very different D. ferruginea Roxb., which was based on Moluccan specimens. D. rostrata Grah., also reduced here, is the very different species described by Thwaites as

- D. Championii and previously described by Miquel as D. pseudo-Sissoo and also as D. Sissoo.
 - III. TRIPTOLEMEA Benth.
 - 5. Triptolemez verz.
- 48. DALBERGIA CONFERTIFLORA Benth., Pl. Junghuhn. i. 255 (1854); Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 41 (1860); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 233 (1876); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 114 (1897). D. paniculata Wall. Cat. 5848 partly (1832); letters E.G.I. D. rubiginosa Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burma i. 347 (1877) not of Roxb.

EASTERN HIMALAYA: Daphla Hills, Lister! ASSAM: Khasia Hills, Simons! Silhet, Wallich! CHITTAGONG: at Kasalong, Lister! Clarke 19744! Thandacheri, King's Collector! BURMA: Pegu, Kurz! ANDAMANS: S. Andaman, very common, E. H. Man! King's Collectors!

The Western India locality cited for this species by Bentham and Baker is erroneous; all the specimens from the Concan so named by them are D. volubilis.

49. Dalbergia Collettii Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. 1xvi. 2. 445 (1897).

BURMA: Shan Hills, Collett 591! 723!

The writer has erroneously described this as a tree; it is a large climber.

50. DALBERGIA MIMOSOIDES Franch. Pl. Delavayanse 187 (1890). D. Milletti Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 446 (1897) hardly of Benth. D. tamarindifolia Roxb. Flor. Ind. iii. 223 in part (1832); Wight, Ioon. t. 242 as to fruit only (1840).

KHASIA Hills; at 1-2000 ft. elev., Mann! Shampung, 4000 feet, Collett! Sohra, 4500 feet, Gallatly! Clarke 18845! Maoksandram, 4000 feet, Clarke 42875! CHINA: Yunnan, in woods above Tapintze, Delavay 1982! Szechuen, near Tatchieulu, 9000 feet, Pratt 275.

This is very near D. Milletti from Hongkong and was in 1897 referred to that species by the writer. An opportunity, most obliging furnished by MM. Bureau and Franchet, of examining the type of M. Franchet's D. mimosoides shows that the Khasia plant is exactly the same as the Yunnan and Szechuen one and that the latter is probably best treated as specifically distinct from D. Milletti.

It may be mentioned in passing that Dalbergia Delavayi Franch., also kindly lent for study, does not belong to this genus but is a Cladrastis, C. Delavayi, hardly different from C. sinensis Hemsl.

51. Dalbergia stenophylla Prain. A climber with lenticelled glabrous branches. Leaves 6-8 cm. long; leaflets 30-35, small, linear-oblong, obtuse, glabrous above, finely sparingly adpressed-puberulous beneath, rather close-set, 1 cm. long, 3 mm. wide, rachis 5-5-7 cm. long and very short petiolules glabrous. Flowers small, secund, in axillary panicled cymes 3-5 cm. long, 1.5-4 cm. wide, peduncle, branches and short pedicels finely puberulous, bracts and 2 bracteoles at base of calyx

embracing lower third of tube ovate, persistent, small. Calyx 2.5 mm. long, campanulate, teeth short, obtuse, one-third as long as tube except the lower acute two-thirds the length of tube. Corolla white, 5 mm. long, claws of petals short. Stamens 9, monadelphous. Ovary stipitate, glabrous; ovules 3. Pod thinly coriaceous, narrowly oblong or ligulate, rarely ovate-acute; 2- or 1-seeded, 2-3 cm. long if one-seeded, 5 cm. long if 2-seeded; 1 cm. wide; rather distinctly reticulated throughout, not indurated opposite the seed.

CHINA: Hupeh, Henry 1355! 1950! 3852! 4135! 6188! Szechuen, Ky-min-se near Tchan-Keou, Farges 1075!

- M. Farges gives the Chinese name of this as Kang-kin-ten. It is very nearly related to both D. Milletti and D. mimosoides but has narrower leaflets and much narrower pods than either.
- 52. DALBERGIA MILLETTI Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 34 (1860); Flor. Hongkong 92 (1861). D. polyphylla Benth., Pl. Jungh. i. 256 in part (1854); Seem. Bot. Her. 375 (1855). Derris pinnata Lour. Flor. Cochin-Chin. 432 (1793) possibly.

CHINA: Hongkong, Hance 1809! Wilford! Ford! Champion! Hupel, Henry 3095! 6286! Yunnan, at Mengtze, 5000 feet, Henry 9975!

53. DALBERGIA HANCEI Benth. in Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 54 (1860); Flor. Hongkong 93 (1861).

CHINA: Hongkong, Hance 1810! Ford! Wilford! Weiss! Macao; Culléry in Herb. Gaudichaud, voy. Bonité! Near Canton, Park 35!

54. Dalbergia Thomsoni Benth. in Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 33 (1860); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 236 (1876).

Assam: Patkoye Mts., Griffith 1799/1 K.D.! Khasia, Hooker & Thomson! Clarke!

This species is not a Dalbergaria, but a Triptolemea.

55. Dalbergia Scortechini Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 444 (1897). A shrubby climber 15-30 feet long with twining glabrons branches here and there twisted and thickened into spiral hooks. Leaves 15-20 cm. long, leaflets 11-15, elliptic, closely puberulous beneath, glabrous except midrib above, 1.5-4 cm. (rarely in young shoots 6 cm.) long, 1-2 (rarely 2.5) cm. wide, rachis 8-10 cm. long and petiolules 4 mm. long densely puberulous. Flowers minute, secund, in an ample terminal and in smaller axillary paniculate cymes 5 cm. wide and as long as the leaves; peduncles, branches and pedicels pubescent; bracts caducous; bracteoles persistent one at base of short pedicels lanceolate acuminate and two at base of calyx ovate obtuse embracing lower third of calyx-tube. Calyx 2.5 mm. long, campanulate, teeth short, obtuse, one-third as long as tube, except the acute lowest half as long as tube.

Digitized by Google

Jorolla white, 4 mm. long, claws of petals short. Stamens 9, sub-3-adelphous, the central obvexillary stamen being separated almost or quite to the base from the lateral groups of 4 each. Ovary pubescent, shortly stipitate; style short; ovules usually 3-4, sometimes only 2, rarely more than 4. Pod coriaceous, narrowed at both ends, 4-5 cm. long, 1.25 cm. wide, 1-3-seeded. D. Junghuhnii VAR. Scortechinii Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 115 (1897).

MALAYA: Penang; Ayer Etam, Curtis 1437! Malacca; Bijong, Scortechini 1830! Maingay 549 (Herb. Propr. 1554)! Singapore; Bukit Timah, Ridley 6406! Bangka; Teysmann! Java; Djampong, Teysmanu 1418! Borneo; Sarawak, Beccari 2887! Haviland 2893!

56. DALBERGIA CURTISII Prain. A scandent shrub with puberulous branches. Leaves 15-18 cm. long; leaflets usually 7-9, oblong or elliptic, rounded obtuse and faintly emarginate at apex, cuneate rarely rounded at base, glabrous above, rather closely puberulous except on the midrib beneath, 3-5 cm. long, 2.5 cm. wide; rachis 11-12 cm. long and petiolules 4 mm. long puberulous. Flowers minute, secund, in large axillary panicles exceeding the leaves, peduncles branches and pedicels pubescent; bracteoles persistent, one at base of pedicel lanceolate, 2 at base of calvx ovate obtuse embracing the lower third of calyx-tube. Calyx 2.5 mm. long, campanulate, teeth short obtuse onethird as long as tube. Corolla white, 4 mm. long, claws of petals short. Stamens 9, monadelphous. Ovary pubescent; ovules 2-3. thin, membranous, not seen ripe. D. discolor Miq. Flor. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 296 (1860) nec Bl. D. Junghuhnii Bak. in Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 233 (1876) partly; Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. 1xvi. 2. 115 (1897) partly, not of Benth.

MALAYA: Penang, 500 ft., Curtis! Malacca, Maingay! Sumatra; Lampongs, Teysmann!

This species is nearest to *D. stercoracea* Maingay, but in a note by Maingay himself it is remarked that, while this is the case, the two are very distinct. This has no trace of the foetid odour characteristic of *D. stercoracea*. The two species have been confused by Mr. Baker and myself with each other and also with *D. Junghuhnii*. Miquel, whose specimens I have seen, has named this *D. discolor*; it is, however, very unlike the Bornean species so named by Blume, and previously described by Miquel himself under Blume's name.

57. DALBERGIA STERCORACEA Maing. Mss. in Herb. Kew. D. Junghuhnii Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 233 in part (1876); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 115 van. typica in part (1897), not of Benth. D. frondosa Miq. Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 133 (van. typica only and exclud. all synonyms), (1855), not of Roxb.

MALAYA: Malacca, Maingay! Mueller! Derry! Singapore, Hullett! Ridley! Sumatra, Korthals!



This has been confounded with *D. Junghuhnii* Benth. by Mr. Baker and the writer. The fewer differently-shaped leaflets and the stercoraceous odour of the flowers amply distinguish it. Miquel, whose Sumatra specimens of "*D. frondosa*" have been seen by the writer, has named it as above. Both *D. sennoides* Bl. and *D. phyllanthoides* Bl. have been included here by Miquel but authentic examples of these, named by Blume, have been seen by the writer and their true place is indicated under the latter species.

58. DALBERGIA MELANOXYLON Guill. & Perr. Flor. Seneg. Tent. 227, t. 33 (1834); Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 47 (1860). D. Stocksii Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 42 (1860); Bak. in Hook, f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 234 (1876).

WESTERN INDIA: Concan, Stocks! Canara, Talbot! also at Poona, cult. Woodrow! Madras, cult. Wight's Collector! Calcutta, cult. Thomson! Anderson! King! etc. DISTRIB.—Africa, from Senegal to Abyssinia and Mozambique.

The examination of Stocks' specimens, and of some exactly like them from Canara in Mr. Talbot's herbarium, makes it certain that the plant termed D. Stocksii by Bentham is the African D. melanosylon, as represented by many specimens in the Herbaria of Kew, the British Museum, Mr. de Candolle and Calcutta. The same species has been in cultivation at Calcutta at least since 1858, that being the earliest date on our herbarium specimens collected in the Gardens. At Madras it appears to have been in cultivation about as long. There is nothing about Stocks' specimens to indicate whether that botanist considered the tree indigenous or introduced, but the note by Mr. Talbot that the plant is known in Western India as "Chinese Blackwood," as opposed to D. latifolia or "Bombay Blackwood," points to a foreign origin.

59. Dalbergia Multiflora Heyne ex Wall. in Cat. sub. n. 5848 (1832). Dalbergia sympathetica Nimmo in Grah. Oat. Bomb. Pl. 55 (1839); Voigt, Hort. Suburb. Calcutt. 241 (1845); Benth., Pl. Jungh. 255 (1854); Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 42 (1860); Dalz. & Gibs., Bomb. Flor. 78 (1861); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 234 (1876); Talbot, Bomb. List 75 (1894). D. frondosa Wall. Cat. 5855 partly (1832); W. & A. Prodr. 266 partly (1834), not of Roxb. D. paniculata Wall. Cat. 5848 partly (1832), not of Roxb.—Anamullu Rheede, Hort. Malabar. viii. 40.

WESTERN INDIA: Concan, Stocks! Kuntze! Canara, Talbot! Mysore, Heyne! Wight! Travancore, Lawson 205!

VAR. glabrescens Prain; leaflets glabrous above, glabrescent or sparingly pubescent beneath.

SOUTHERN INDIA: Carnatic, Wight 819 K.D.! G. Thomson / Courtallam, Wight 267! Travancore, Lawson 218!

In 1897 the writer pointed out in this Journal (vol. lxvi. pt. 2, p. 446) that Wallich's n. 5848 B (from Herb. Heyne) is this species and not, as Wallich erroneously supposed, D. paniculata. Working subsequently through the British Museum



collection the writer discovered a note on a sheet of *D. sympathetica* Nimmo, from Herb. Wight in Herb. Shuttleworth, in Mr. Bentham's handwriting, which shows that that learned botanist had already made this discovery. The note is as follows:—
"This is a distinct species for which Heyne's name *D. multiflora* may be retained "unless it turns out be one of Boxburgh's. I have it in flower from Arnott who, in "his Prodromus, appears to have confounded it with *D. frondosa*. He had it not then "in flower."

This being the Amerimnum horridum of Dennstedt [Schlüs. Hort. Malabar. 34 (1818)] it ought perhaps to receive the name Dalbergia horrida; the objection to using this name is the existence of a synonym D. horrida Grah. which is the equivalent of D. spinosa Boxb.

60. Dalbergia Phyllantholdes Blume ex Miq. in Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 1. 134 (1855).

VAR. typica; leaflets membranous. D. frondosa Miq. VAR. β. Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 1. 134 (1855). D. polyphylla Benth. Mss. in Herb. Kew (Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 34 partly) not of Pl. Junghuhn.

MALAYA: Java, Blume! Nagel 387! Borneo, Barber! Motley 32!

VAR. sennoides Prain; leaflets firmer, larger. D. sennoides Bl. ex Miq. Flor. Ind. But. i. 1. 134 (1855). D. Junghuhnii Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 33 in part (Malacca plant only) (1860); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 233 partly (1876), not of Benth. in Pl. Junghuhn. D. subsympathetica Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 116 (1897). D. littoralis Hassk. Mss. in Herb. Hort. Bog.

MALAYA: Perak, Scortechini 201! 1071! Wray 2086! 3205! Kunstler 2854! 3562! 4978! 5182! Penang, Curtis 1492! Malacca, Griffith! Goodenough! Jagor! Maingay! Java, cult. in Hort. Bogor.

The opportunity of examining authentic examples of Blume's and Miquel's specimens in the Leiden Herbarium, kindly afforded by the late Prof. Suringar, has permitted a settlement of the confusion in synonymy connected with this species, the validity of which the writer had already established in 1897.

61. Dalbergia Junghuhnii Benth., Pl. Jungh. i. 254 (1854); Miq. Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 1. 129 (1855); Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 33, in part and as regards the Sumatra locality only (1860).

Malaya: Sumatra, at 3000 ft. elev., Junghuhn. 233! Java, de Vriese!

62. DALBERGIA COROMANDELIANA Prain. An erect glabrous shrub, the ultimate branches distichous, horizontal, rigid, spinous. Leaves fasciculate, 3-4 cm. long, leaflets 7-9, elliptic or cuneate-oblong, retuse, 6-9 mm. long, 3-5 mm. wide, glabrous even when young on both surfaces, rachis 2·5-3·5 cm. long, puberulous when young, soon glabrous; petiolules 1 mm. long, glabrous. Flowers minute, secund, in small recurved fascicled cymes, rachis puberulous, 1-1·5 cm. long, pedicels 3 mm. long, glabrous; bracteoles caducous, one at base of pedicel lanceolate, 2 at base of calyx ovate, subacute, embracing lower third of calyx-tube. Calyx 2·5 mm.

long, campanulate, teeth short, obtuse, one-third as long as tube. Corolla white, 4 mm. long, claws of petals short. Stamens 9—10, monadelphous, diadelphous, or 3-adelphous the obvexillary stamen being free. Ovary glabrescent; ovules 3-4. Pod thinly coriaceous, distinctly wide-reticulate throughout, quite glabrous, narrow-ovate, 3.5 cm. long, 1.5 cm. wide, distinctly stipitate and cuneate at base, subacute at apex, 1-seeded. D. spinosa W. & A. Prodr. i. 266 (1834), not of Roxb.

SOUTHERN INDIA: exact locality not stated, Wight 798 (821 K.D.) flower! Shevaghiri Hills, Wight 822 K.D. fruit!

Though much like *D. spinosa* in general appearance this is very distinct even as regards leaves and flowers, and is wholly distinct as regards fruit. Its nearest ally is in reality *D. multiflora*, but the much smaller cymes with much longer pedicels, and the much smaller quite glabrous pod amply distinguish it. The leaflets too are much smaller and fewer than in *D. sympathetica* so that it is easily distinguished, even by its foliage, from *D. sympathetica* var. glabrescens where, as in this, the leaflets may be glabrous. The spines of this plant are straight as in *D. spinosa*. The stamens, as in the case of *D. melanosylon*, may be variously monadelphous, diadelphous or 3-adelphous.

63. DALBERGIA DISCOLOR Bl., Miq. Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 1. 130 (1855); Ren/h. in Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 41 (1860).

MALAYA: Borneo, southern coasts, Korthals! Celebes, Teysmann 12589!

This species has been tentatively placed by Bentham near D. foliacea; it is most nearly related to D. rimosa.

64. Dalbergia bimosa Roxb. Hort. Beng. 53 (1814); DO. Prodr. ii. 417 (1825); Roxb. Flor. Ind. iii. 233 (1832); Wall. Cat. 5853 (1832); Wight Ic. t. 262 (1840); Voigt, Hort. Suburb. Calcutt. 241 (1845); Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 32 (1860); Brandis, For. Flor. 148 (1874); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 232 (1876). D. foliacea Wall. (pro parte) Cat. 5856 B; Gamble, Darjeeling List, 29 (1896), nec Wall. Dalbergia sp. Drake del Castillo, Journ. de Bot. v. 215 (1891).

SIKKIM: Lower Hills, Terai and Duars; Hooker! King! Gamble! Gammie! Haines! Assam: Brahmaputra Valley; Jenkins! Simons! Mann! King's Collectors! Masters! Peal! Silhet; Wallich! Clarke! Cachar; Prazer! Khasia; Griffith 1801! Hooker & Thomson! Clarke! Mann! Gallatly! Naga Hills; Clarke! Watt! Burma: Kachin Hills, Prain's Collectors! Tonkin: Black river, Balansa 2293!

The Tonkin specimens have the leaflets glabrous beneath and the venation slightly different from that in the leaves of typical D. rimosa.

65. Dalbergia Forbesii Prain. A moderately large climbing shrubs with glabrous branches. Leaves 13-18 cm. long, leaflets usually 5, ovate-acuminate, base rounded, thinly corraceous, closely finely reticu-

late, glabrous on both surfaces the terminal exceeding the others, 4-9 cm. long, 2-4 cm. wide, rachis 6.5-9 cm. long and petiolules 5 mm. long glabrous. Flowers numerous small, secund, in dichotomous cymes disposed in terminal corymbose wide panicles extending into the axils of the upper leaves, 12-15 cm. long, 8-10 cm. wide, shortly pedicelled, 2-bracteolate below the calyx, bracteoles persistent. Calyx campanulate, 5-toothed, teeth all obtuse, subequal, rather shorter than the tube. Corolla white, the petals rather distinctly clawed; standard orbicular, subauriculate, slightly emarginate. Stamens 9, in a sheath slit along the back; sometimes a free vexillary stamen present. Ovary glabrous, shortly stipitate, style short; ovule solitary. Pod distinctly stipitate, coriaceous, oblong, glabrous, veined opposite the seed, 4-6 cm. long, 2 cm. wide, 1-seeded. Seed reniform, much compressed. D. parviflora Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi. 2. 121 (1897) in part, not of Roxb.

MALAYA: Lingga, Teysmann! Bigni Telok, 3500 feet, Forbes 3216! Warburg n. 20310, in Herb. Berol., leaf-specimens from the Aru Islands, appears the same.

This the writer in 1897 supposed to be a form of *D. parviflora*, but the opportunity of examining its fruits, afforded by the kindness of Dr. Treub, who lent the Herbarium material of *Dalbergia* from Buitenzorg, shows that this is a very distinct species.

DALBERGIA ALBERTISII Prain. A climbing shrub; young branches terete. Leaves 18-20 cm. long; leaflets 8-9, lateral distinctly alternate, very dark-green and quite glabrous on both surfaces, firmly coriaceous, midrib impressed above, prominent beneath, secondary nerves faint especially above, rather numerous, ovate-acute with rounded base, terminal rather the largest, 7 cm. long, 3.25 cm. wide; rachis 14-16 cm. long, and petiolules 3 mm. long glabrous. Flowers minute, secund, in ample terminal thyrsoid panicles, with sparsely puberulous, zigzag rachis 12 cm. long, giving off at each angle stoutish, horizontal branches 2.5 cm. long, breaking at their tips into 2 or more reflexed cyme-branches; bracts and bracteoles minute, deciduous. 1.5 mm., teeth short obtuse. Corolla and stamens not seen. Pod thin, membranous, green, suborbicular apiculate and 1-seeded, rarely oblong and 2-seeded, slightly cuneate at the base, 2.5-4 cm. long, 2 cm. wide, 2 mm. thick, finely puberulous, rather distinctly wide-reticulate throughout, with a short but distinct stipe 4 mm. long.

NEW GUINEA: Fly River, D'Albertis!

A very distinct species with the inflorescence of the group to which *D. multi-flora* and *D. Junghuhnii* belong, but differing in the bracteoles not being persistent and still more in foliage. Its nearest ally is *D. Forbesii* from Sumatra, a species with much thinner leaves.



- 6. Triptolemese Pseudoselenolobiese.
- 67. Dalbergia Parviflora Roxb. Hort. Beng. 98 (1814); Flor. Ind. iii. 225 (1832); Miq. Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 1. 132 (1855); Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 33 (1860); Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. lxvi 2. 121, excl. syn. D. Cumingiana Benth. (1897). D. Zollingeriana Miq. Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 1. 130 (1855). D. Cumingii Var. Zollingeriana Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 32 (1860). D. corymbifera Bl. ex. Miq. l.c. (1855). Drepanocarpus Cumingii Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burna i. 336 (1877).

BURMA: Tenasserim, Helfer 1808! MALAYA: Dindings, Curtis! Pahang, Ridley! Perak, Wray 2525! Kunstler 1423! 5937! 6151! Sumatra, Zollinger 3041! Teysmann 4440! Java, Blume (type of D. corymbifera)! Teysmann! Borneo; Sarawak, at Bintulu, Beccari 3661! at Sungei Mahan, Beccari 3585! at Santubong, Beccari 2149! Celebes, Zollinger (type of D. Zollingeriana Miq.)! Halmaheira, Teysmann 5668! Moluccas; Amboina, C. Smith!

Possibly this is cultivated in Tenasserim. The original ticket of Helfer's n. 1808 shows that it came from Tenasserim not the Andamans; it was found at the 3rd Camp from Tenasserim in clearings in a native garden.

This yields the Kayoe Lakka of commerce. Beccari describes it as a spiny climbing shrub, the spines woody and branched. Its Malay name is Acor Berangan. Old stems stripped of alburnum and dead are reddish (rosso-ciliegio) and are termed Caju Lacca—used by the Chinese in their ceremonies with other odoriferous woods. The opportunity of examining good specimens of Cuming's n 1244 in Herb De Candolle and of studying the fine suite of specimens of D. Cumingiana in Herb. Kew has enabled the writer to see that the two species, though united by Mr. Bentham, are very distinct.

68. Dalbergia Cumingiana Benth., Pl. Junghuhn. 255 (1854); Miq. Flor. Ind. Bat. i. 1. 129 (1855). D. Cumingii Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 32, excl. VAR. Zollingeriana (1860).

PHILIPPINES: Luzon, Cuming 1244! Vidal 735! Pili, Vidal 1255! Catarman, Isd. of Samar, Vidal 255!

69. Dalbergia Goderacy; Prain. A woody climber, branchlets subdistichous, recurved, puberuleus. Leaves 7-8 cm. long, leaflets 6-9, wide ovate, firmly papery, finely puberulous on both surfaces, base rounded, apex rounded or slightly emarginate, 1.5-3 cm. long, 1-1.75 cm. wide, rachis 4-5 cm. long and petiolules 2.5 mm. long puberulous. Flowers in axillary, subsimple racenies forming terminal, leafy panicles, rachis puberulous. Oalyx campanulate, in fruit glabrescent or puberulous, pedicels 2.5 mm. long, teeth subequal, obtuse, shorter than tube except the lowest lanceolate about as long as tube. Petals and stamens not seen. Pod obliquely subreniform, thinly woody, 2 cm. long, 1.25 cm. wide, 4 mm. thick, finely closely velvety externally, with a flattened

stipe '5-1'25 cm. long, also velvety, and ovuligerous in its upper part. Seed compressed, reniform, 8 mm. long, 4 mm. wide.

SIAM: South-west of the Great Lake, Godefroy 288!

A very distinct species, evidently belonging to the same group as D. Cumingiana and D. parviflora, but well-marked by its closely finely velvety pods.

70. Dalbergia Beccarii Prain. A climbing shrub with slender, terete, densely finely pubescent branches. Leaves sub-2-farious, 3-4 cm. long, leaflets 11-19, oblong, slightly emarginate at the apex, dark-green above rather paler beneath, finely pubescent on both surfaces, 8 mm. long, 4 mm. wide; rachis 3.5 cm. long and very short petiolules pubescent; stipules lanceolate, 2 mm. long. Flowers very minute, secund, in small cymes in the lower leaf-axils, under 1 cm. wide; rachis and pedicels puberulous; bracts and bracteoles deciduous, very minute. Culyx 1.5 mm. long, campanulate, teeth short, obtuse, one-third as long as tube except the lower acute three-fourths the length of the tube. Corolla not seen. Stamens monadelphous. Ovary glabrous. Pod firm, thickish, pale-brown, corinceous, glabrous, 1-seeded, irregularly ovate, apiculate, 1.25 cm. long, 8 mm. wide, 2.5 mm. thick, with a short but distinct stipe 2.5 mm. long. Ormocarpum scandens Teysm. Mss. in Herb. Beccari.

BORNEO: Sarawak, Kuching, Beccari 566! 1105! Kapuas, Teysmann 8254!

- 71. DALBERGIA SPINOSA Roxb. Hort. Beng. 98 (1814); Flor. Ind. iii. 226 (1832); Voigt, Hort. Suburb. Calcutt. 241 (1845); Benth., Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 49 excluding citation Wight 798 (1860); Bak. in Hook f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 238 excl. ref. W. & A. Prodr. (1876); Talbot, Bombay List 75 (1894). D. horrida Grah. in Wall. Cat. 5877 (1832); Drepanocarpus spinosus Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burma i. 337 (1877).
- S. India: Arcot, Gamble 18212! Madras, Heyne (Wallich, Cat. 5877 B)! W. India: Concan, coast, fide Talbot. Bengal: Sundribuns, Kurz! Clarke! Ball! Heinig! Griffith 1811! CHITTAGONG: coast, Roxburgh. Burma: Rangeon, Kurz 1762! Moulmein, Wallich!
 - III. SELENOLOBIUM Benth.
 - 7. Selenolobiese Pseudodalbergariese.
- 72. DALBERGIA RENIFORMIS Roxb. Hort. Beng. 53 (1814); Flor. Ind. iii. 226 (1832); Wight, Icones i. 261 (1840); Bak. in Hook. f. Flor. Brit. Ind. ii. 238 (1876). D. flexuosa Grah. in Wall. Cat. 5875 (1832); Benth, Journ. Linn. Soc. iv. Suppl. 48 (1860). D. stipulata Wall. Cat. 5868 partly (1832). Drepanocarpus reniformis Kurz, For. Flor. Brit. Burma i. 336 (1877).

Assam: Smith (Herb. Roxb.)! Silhet, deSilva! Clarke 42711!



Cachar, Prazer 149! BURMA: Pegu, Kurz 1785! 2608! Brandis! Tenasserim, Clephorn! Falconer! Gallatly! Beddome!

An original example of *D. reniformis*, so named by Roxburgh himself, is preserved in the Brit. Mus. collection. The stamens in this species are iso-diadelphous.

- 8. Selenolobieæ Pseudosissoæ.
- 73. DALBERGIA FALCATA Prain. A climbing shrub; young branches angular, rusty-puberulous, their bases beset with ovate-acute, subcoriaceous bracts 2.5 mm. long. Leaves 10-16 cm. long, leaflets 5-9, the lateral ones approximate but hardly ever opposite, dark-green above, pale beneath, glabrous above, finely sparsely adpressed-pubescent beneath, chartaceous, ovate shortly abruptly acuminate, the terminal 7-8 cm. long, 3 cm. wide, progressively smaller downwards, midrib rather prominent beneath, secondary veins 6-8 pairs fine but distinct beneath, as are the reticulations; rachis 4.5-10 cm. long, and petiolules 3-4 mm. long glabrous; stipules lanceolate, slightly striate within, pubescent externally, 8 mm. long. Flowers in axillary panicles 6-8 cm. long, with spreading rusty-puberulous branches, bracts and bracteoles deciduous, pedicels 2.5 mm. long. Calyx 3 mm. long, teeth lanceolate except the upper, the lowermost as long as the tube. Corolla not seen. Stamens monadelphous. Ovary rusty-pubescent. Pod finely puberulous, at length glabrescent, rigid, falcate, not very greatly thickened, 1-2seeded, 3 cm. (when 2-seeded 5.5 cm.) long, 1.75 cm. wide, 6 mm. thick, with a distinct, slender, puberulous stipe 8 mm. long, dark-brown when ripe, with narrow grey lines alongside the ventral suture.

BORNEO: Bintulu, Beccari 4027! Sarawak, Beccari 67!

A very distinct member of the group to which D. reniformis and D. Kunstleri belong.

74. DALBERGIA KUNSTLERI Prain, Journ. As. Soc. Beng. 1xvi. 2. 121 (1897) and 453 (1897).

MALAYA: Perak, Kunstler 4736! 7067!

This is obviously very closely related to D. reniformis but it has, if not always, at least usually monadelphous stamens.

V.—Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula.—By SIR GEORGE KING, K.C.I.E., LL.D., F.R.S., &c., late Superintendent of the Royal Botanic Garden, Calcutta.

[Received April 2nd; Read June 5th, 1901.]
No. 12.

The present contribution to these Materials is occupied exclusively by an account of the Natural Order Myrtaceæ. In the sequence followed in Hooker's Flora of British India, which has been adopted in these papers, this family ought to have immediately preceded Melastomacese. But, for reasons which are of no importance to any one besides the author, the account of the latter order was prepared first and was published in the eleventh of these papers. In the present paper 122 species. belonging to 11 genera, are described. Six of these genera are represented by only a single species; two of them by 2 species; one by 5. one by 11, and the remaining one (Eugenia) by no fewer than 96 species. The latter genus is a very perplexing one, from the fact that the species resemble each other so closely. It is impossible to limit the genus by really good well-marked characters, and it is equally impossible to divide it into sub-genera by characters which do not break down. Eugenia seems to be essentially a genus in the evolution of which an extraordinary number of the successive forms have been preserved. I have adhered to the arrangement of the species into the groups Jambosa and Suzugium, although there are many species which might be referred to either. Nobody can be more dissatisfied than I myself am with the clavis of the species which I have prepared. In fact, while dealing with this genus and with its literature, the belief has been forced upon me that verbal descriptions are of very little use in identifying the species. and that the only safe way of doing so is by comparison with authentically named Herbarium specimens.

Order XLVI. MYRTACEÆ.

Trees or shrubs, rarely herbs. Leaves opposite, seldom alternate or whorled, petioled, simple, entire, rarely denticulate or crenate, 3-nerved or pinnately-nerved and usually with an intramarginal nerve, generally coriaceous, and dotted with pellucid glands. Stipules if present small and deciduous. Flowers regular, very rarely irregular, hermaphrodite, or polygamous by abortion, axillary, solitary or in spikes cymes corymbs or heads, naked or with an involucre, often with 2 bracts at the base, white, pink, purple, or yellow, never blue. Calya superior or \(\frac{1}{3} \)-superior, limb 4-5-many-fid or -partite, persistent or deciduous,

1901.] G. King-Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula.

valvate or imbricate, sometimes entire or closed in bud. Petals inserted on a disk surrounding the cavity of the calyx, equal in number to the calyx-lobes and alternate with them, rarely 0. Disc lining the calyxtube, staminiferous at the margin. Stamens usually numerous, inserted with the petals in several rows, rarely definite and alternate with the petals; filaments free or more or less coherent at the base or in bundles opposite the petals; anthers small roundish, with parallel cells bursting longitudinally. Ovary inferior or \frac{1}{9}-inferior, crowned by a fleshy disk, 1celled with 1 or more ovules, or more usually 2-many-celled with many ovules; placentation axile (parietal in Rhodamnia); style terminal rarely lateral, smooth or bearded at the summit; stigma undivided. Fruit usually crowned by the calyx-limb, either 1-celled and 1-seeded by abortion, or 2-many-celled with loculicidal dehiscence; or baccate and indehiscent with the cells many-seeded or 1-seeded by arrest. Seeds angular cylindric or compressed; testa hard or membranous, sometimes winged; albumen 0; embryo straight curved or spirally twisted, cotyledons usually short and obtuse sometimes combined into a mass with the radicle, very rarely leafy, radicle often thick. DISTRIB.-Tropical and sub-tropical regions of both hemispheres; species upwards of 2800.

TRIBE I. Leptospermeæ. Fruit capsular; leaves opposite or alternate.

Leaves narrow.

Leaves hallow.		
Flowers few or solitary in the leaf-axils.		•
Stamens 10 or fewer, free, in a single series; leaves		
opposite	1.	BÆCKEA.
Stamens numerous, free, in a single series; leaves alter-		
nate	2.	LEPTOSPERMUM.
Flowers in heads or spikes; leaves usually alternate;		
stamens numerous, slightly combined into bundles		i.
	3.	MELALEUCA.
Leaves broad.		
Flowers in axillary cymes; leaves alternate; stamens		
indefinite, united into 5 bundles opposite to and shorter		
	4.	TRISTANIA.
TRIBE II. Myrtex. Fruit a berry; leaves opposite, often		
gland-dotted.		
Ovary 1-celled with 2 parietal multi-ovulate placentas:		•
flowers small; leaves 3-nerved from the base	5.	RHODAMNIA.
Ovary 1-8-celled with 2 rows of ovules in each cell sepa-	0.	Zenobamina.
rated by spurious partitions; flowers rather large; leaves		
	R	R норомувтив.
Ovary 5- (sometimes 4-) celled, with several ovules in each	υ.	MIIOPOETIETOS.
cell, often with spurious partitions; seeds few; embryo		
long and narrow with small cotyledons: flowers small and		
•	7.	DECASPERMUM.
numerous; leaves not 3-nerved	••	D BC ACT LINE US.

Ovary 2-8-celled with several ovules in each cell, without spurious partitions; embryo thick, fleshy; cotyledons large radicle short; seeds few; stamens numerous 8. EUGENIA. Ovary 2-celled with numerous ovules in each cell; flowers small, few, in small axillary inflorescences. Stamens 8: otherwise as in Eugenia ... 9. PSEUDO-EUGENIA. TRIRE III. Lecythideæ. Fruit hard and fibrous or fleshy, indehiscent; leaves alternate, not gland-dotted. Stamens all antheriferous, staminodes none; embryo un-... 10. BARBINGTONIA. divided; fruit angular, one-seeded Inner stamens shorter and without anthers; embryo involute; the cotyledons leafy, plicate: fruit ovoid, several-... 11. PLANCHONIA. seeded

1. BECKEA, Linn.

Glabrous heath-like shrubs. Leaves opposite, narrow, pointed, entire, with many pellucid glands. Flowers 5-merous, rarely 4-merous, axillary, peduncled, with 2 minutely bracteolate. Calyx-tube widely campanulate; lobes 5, membranous, persistent. Petals 5, suborbicular. Stamens 10 or fewer, shorter than the petals. Ovary in the single Malay species \(\frac{1}{2}\)-inferior, 2-3-celled, with several ovules in each cell. Capsule bursting from above loculicidally. Seeds angular; embryo straight with short cotyledons.—Distrib. Species about 50, the greater number Australian, a few in New Caledonia, one only extending into India.

There are considerable differences in the stamens amongst the species referred by Messrs. Bentham and Hooker to this Linnman genus. Some of the species have only 5 stamens, while others (like the solitary Indo-Malayan one) have 10 which however are not unfrequently reduced to 8. There are moreover differences in the shape of the authers and filaments. The ovaries also in some have two and in others three cells. On these and other characters more than a dozen genera were founded by Schauer and others, but these have been advantageously reduced to Bæckea.

BECKEA FRUTESCENS, Linn. Sp. Pl. 358. A slender shrub with thin wiry branches. Leaves linear, pointed, '25 to '5 in. long and '05 in. broad. Flowers axillary, '08 in. in diam., usually solitary, in short peduncles. Calyx with 5 rounded persistent lobes. Stamens 10 (or sometimes only 8). Ovary half-inferior. DC. Prod. III, 229: Sur. in Trans. Linn. Soc. III, 260; Bot. Mag. t. 2802; Blume Mus. Bot. I, 69; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Vol. I. Pt. 1, 406; Suppl. 308; Benth. Fl. Hong-Kong, 118: Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 463. B. Cumingiana, Schauer in Walp. Rep. II, 920. B. chinensis, Gertn. Fruct. I, 157, t. 31. B. sumatrana, Bl. Mus. Bot. I, 69.

In all the provinces except the Andaman and Nicobar Islands. DISTRIB.—Malayan Archipelago.

2. LEPTOSPERMUM, Forst.

Shrubs or small trees, glabrous or silky-pubescent. Leaves alternate, entire, rigid, with 1-3 nerves or nerveless. Flowers solitary and axillary, or 2-3 together at the ends of the branches, rarely peduncled, sometimes polygamous; bracts broad, scarious, often imbricate, the lower ones caducous. Calyx-tube broadly campanulate or turbinate, adnate to the ovary below, the free upper part broad; lobes 5. Petals 5, spreading. Stamens numerous, in a single series, not longer than the petals; anthers versatile, their parallel cells bursting longitudinally. Ovary inferior or ½-inferior, enclosed in the calyx-tube, 5- or morecelled, rarely 3- or 4-celled; style filiform, inserted in a deep depression of the ovary, sometimes short; stigma capitate or peltate. Capsule usually exceeding the calyx-tube, opening loculicidally from above. Seeds numerous, linear or winged, often sterile; embryo straight. Distrib.—Species upwards of 30, chiefly Australian, a few in New Zealand and New Caledonia.

NOTE.

As in Bæckea the species have been separated off into several genera which have been reduced by Messrs. Bentham and Hooker.

LEPTOSPERMUM FLAVESCENS, Sm. in Trans. Linn. Soc. III, 262. A bush or small scraggy tree with thin, striate, 4-angled branches: the young parts glabrous or sericeous. Leaves coriaceous, narrowly oblong-lanceolate to oblanceolate, obtuse, often with a deciduous point, subsessile; when dry distinctly dotted beneath and obscurely 3-nerved, glabrous or silky on the midrib beneath and on the edges, from 4 to 1 in. long and 1 to 3 in. broad. Flowers sessile or sub-sessile, about 5 or 6 in. in diam. (when dry). Calyx-tube glabrous or sericeous. Capsule much depressed, surrounded by the calyx-tube, glabrous or hairy, 5-ridged, pitted, opening by 5 valves, 25 to 30 in. in diam. (when dry). DC. Prod. III, 227; Hook. fil. Fl. Tasm. I, 139; Benth. Fl. Austral. III, 104.

This species is common and widely distributed in Australia and has several well-marked varieties of which two occur in our region.

var. commune, Beuth. Fl. Austral. III, 104. Young branches leaves and calyx-tube glabrous or glabrescent. Leaves narrowly oblong or linear-lanceolate, '1 to '15 in. broad. L. flavescens, Bot. Mag. t. 2695. L. amboinensis, Blume Bijdr. 1100: Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. I, 68; DC. Prod. III, 229: Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 404; Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 464. L. polygalifolium, Salisb. Prod. 350; L. Thea, Willd. Spec. Pl. II, 949. L. porophyllum, Cav. Ic. IV, 17, t. 330, fig. 2. Macklottia amboinensis, Korth. in Ned. Kruidk. Arch. I, 196. Myrtus amboinensis, Rumph. Herb. Amb. II, 77, t. 18.

Malacca (on Mount Ophir); Griffith (K.D. 2339); Lobb, Stolickza, Maingay (K.D.) 713. Керан, Ridley 5349. Distrib.—Bangka, Amboina, Moluccas, Borneo, Australia.

var. javanica. Young branches densely sericeous; calyx-tube glabrescent, occasionally very sericeous. Leaves obovate-lanceolate, broadly obtuse, with long silky hairs on the margins and on the midrib beneath. Flowers often crowded. L. javanicum, Blume Bijdr. 1100; Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. I, 68; DC. Prod. III, 229: Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 464. L. floribundum, Jungh. Java I, 578; Nat. en Geneesk. Arch. Ned. Ind. II, 370; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 404. Macklottia javanica, Korth. Ned. Kruidk. Arch. 196.

MALACCA: Griffith. PERAK: Wray 330, 885, 3839: Scortechini 754: King's Collector 7426, 7435. DISTRIB.—Sumatra, Java, Celebes, Borneo. Burmah (a single specimen) at Moulmein; Lobb. This variety is much commoner in the Peninsula than the former.

3. MELALEUCA, Linn.

Trees or shrubs. Leaves alternate, rarely opposite, entire, lanceolate or linear, flat or subterete, 1-3-many-nerved. Flowers in heads or
spikes, each sessile in the axil of a floral leaf, 5-merous; bracts deciduous. Calyx-tube subglobose; lobes 5, imbricate or open, deciduous or
persistent. Petals 5, spreading, deciduous. Stamens numerous, more
or less united at their bases into 5 bundles opposite the petals; anthers
versatile, the cells parallel and bursting longitudinally. Ovary inferior
or half-inferior, enclosed in the tube of the calyx; style filiform, stigma
small; ovules numerous. Capsule included in the calyx, dehiscing
loculicidally by 3 valves. Perfect seeds cuneate: embryo straight,
longer than the radicle. Distrib.—Species about 130, almost all Australian, but one scattered in Asia.

MELALEUCA LEUCADENDRON, Linn. Mant. 105. A tree often of considerable size; the bark pale, thick, peeling off in papery layers. Branches usually pendulous, slender. Leaves coriaceous, alternate, narrowly oblong-elliptic, oblique or falcate, acuminate acute or obtuse, narrowed below into a short petiole, with 3 to 5 or 7 vertical unastomosing nerves; when young adpressed-hairy, when old glabrous: length 1.5 to 5 in.; breadth 2 to 1 in. Spikes 2 to 6 in. long; sometimes interrupted, solitary, at first terminal but subsequently surmounted by a leaf-axis, the rachis and calices glabrous or hairy: calyx-tube ovoid, the lobes orbicular. Petals 1 to 15 in. in diam. Staminal bundles under 5 in. long. Fruit about 2 in. in diam. Benth. Fl. Austral. III, 142: Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 61; Fl. Br. Burm. I, 472; Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 465.

DISTRIB.-Malayan Archipelago, MALACCA: Singapore. India, Australia.

The following two varieties have been distinguished by Mr. Duthie in Hooker's Flora of British India.

VAR. Leucadendron; spikes glabrous. Linn. Mant. 105 and Suppl. 342; Lour. Fl. Cochinch. 468; Roxb. Fl. Ind. III, 397; DC. Prodr. III, 212: Wall, Cat. 3646; Blume Mus. Bot. I, 66; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 1, 401. Myrtus Leucadendron, Linn.—Rumph. Herb. Amb. II, 72, tt. 16, 17, f. 1.—Cultivated in India.

VAR. minor; spikes villous. M. minor, Sm. in Rees. Cycl. 23; DC. Prodr. III, 212; Wall. Cat. 3645; Blume Mus. Bot. I, 67; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 403. M. Cajuputi, Roxb. Fl. Ind. III, 394; W. & A. Prodr. 326; Mig. l.c. 403. M. Leucadendron, Lam. Encycl. 641. M. viridiflora, Gentu. Fruct. I, 173, t. 35; DC. Prodr. l.c.; Wall. Cat. 3647. M. saligna, Blume Mus. Bot. I, 66. M. Cumingiana and lancifolia, Turez. in Bull. Soc. Mosc. xx. 164. M. saligna, Gmel. Syst. 793.—Rumph. Herb. Amb. II, 76.—This appears to be the plant from which the Cajuputoil of commerce is chiefly obtained.

TRISTANIA, R. Br.

Tall shrubs or trees. Leaves alternate or crowded at the summit of the branches, rarely opposite, coriaceous, glabrous. Flowers small, yellow or white, in pedanculate axillary cymes; bracts deciduous or 0. Calyx-tube turbinate-campanulate or open, attached below to the ovary; lobes 5, short, persistent, Petals 5, imbricate, spreading. Stamens numerous, shorter than the petals, usually united in 5 bundles and opposite to them; anthers versatile, cells parallel and opening longitudinally. Ovary inferior or \(\frac{1}{2}\)-superior, the apex flat or convex; 3-celled; ovules many in each cell, suspended or horizontal. Capsule localicidally 3-valved. Perfect seeds few, linear, cuneate, or winged at the upper part; embryo straight, cotyledons broad, longer than the radicle. DISTRIB.—About 22 species inhabiting the Malay peninsula and islands, New Caledonia, and Australia.

Leaves sessile, sub-auriculate 1. T. subauriculata. Leaves narrowed into a short petiole. Cymes (with their peduncles) much shorter than the leaves. Leaves oblanceolate or obovate-oblong; capsules globular. Petals transversely oblong; entire, shortly clawed; capsules '4 to '5 in, in diam. ••• ••• T. merguensis. Petals sub-rotand, subentire, hairy; capsules '85 in. in T. Maingayi. Leaves obovate; capsule oblong, 2 in. long; petals subrotund, their margins serrate T. obovata. Cymes (with their peduncles) longer than the leaves

5. T. Whiteana.

1. Tristania subauriculata, n. sp. King. A tree 10 to 40 feet high: the young branches pale (when dry) puberulous or glabrescent. Leaves very coriaceous, sessile, obovate-oblong, the apex broad, blunt, emarginate or slightly pointed, gradually narrowed to the slightly-auricled base: both surfaces glabrous, pale when dry, the upper shining, the lower paler, dull, obscurely glandular: main-nerves spreading, not prominent, '2 in. apart, length 2.5 to 6 in.; breadth 1.5 to 2.5 in. Cymes axillary, few-flowered, much shorter than the leaves, dichotomous: the peduncles '3 to '8 in. long, compressed, clothed, especially above, with white silky hairs. Flowers '25 in. across. Calyx-tube tubular-campanulate, densely pubescent below externally, the teeth broadly triangular, blunt, short. Petals rounded, entire, glabrous. Stamens in 5 groups of 10 each. Ovary depressed-globular, glabrous. Capsule subglobular, glabrous, half-enveloped by the calyx, '25 in. in diam. Seeds compressed, about 8 in each cell.

PERAK: King's Collector 7047, 8253.

This is allied to T. merguensis, but has broader leaves of much thicker texture and sessile; shorter fewer-flowered cymes, and smaller flowers and fruit.

2. Tristania merguensis, Griff. in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. for 1854, p. 637. A tree. Young branches stout with pale bark when dry; the voungest puberulous. Leaves obovate-lanceolate, obtuse or obtusely acuminate, narrowed to the very short or almost obsolete petiole; mainnerves ascending, distinct, '1 in. apart; both surfaces glabrous, the lower dull, paler and obscurely glandular, the upper shining; length 3.5 to 7 in.; breadth 1.15 to 2 in.; petiole .1 to .2 in. Cymes on angular peduncles 5 to 15 in. long, slightly supra-axillary, shorter than the leaves, dichotomous, hoary-pubescent, especially towards the apex. Flowers densely crowded at the ends of the branchlets, 25 in. in diam. Calyx-tube densely clothed with white pubescence on both surfaces, broadly cupular, tapered to the very short almost obsolete pedicel, the teeth broad, rounded. Petals small, transversely oblong, shortly clawed. Ovary pilose. Capsule sub-globular, large ('4 in. in diam.), glabrous, half-enveloped by the calyx; its valves broad, blunt. Seeds compressed, about 8 in each cell. Kurz, For. Fl. Burm. I, 473. "Tristaniæ affinis," Griff. Notul. 650: Ic. Pl. Asiat. t. 636, f. 3. Melaleuca eugeniifolia. Wall. Cat. 3648. M. decurrens, Wall. Cat. 3649.

MALACCA: Finlayson, Harvey. PERAK: Wray 2921, 4124; Scortechini 1021. PAHANG: Ridley 1062: growing at elevations of several thousand feet. DISTRIB.—Burma, Borneo.

3. TRISTANIA MAINGAYI, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 467. A tree: young branches with brown bark (when dry) and covered with deciduous white hairs. Leaves narrowly oblong-oblanceolate acute, much

narrowed to the short petiole; main-nerves spreading, less than '1 in apart, not conspicuous; lower surface dull and glandular, slightly paler than the shining upper: length 1.75 to 3.5 in.; breadth '5 to 1.25 in.; petiole '1 to '2 in. Gymes on angular peduncles '5 to 1.25 in. long, axillary, shorter than the leaves, dichotomous, hoary; the flowers few, crowded, '3 in. in diam., on very short pedicels. Calyx-tube broadly cup-shaped, tapered to the base; the teeth shallow, broad, sub-acute. Petals. small, sub-rotund, sub-entire, hairy outside. Ovary pubescent. Capsule large ('35 in. in diam.) sub-globular, glabrous, enclosed in the calyx except at the apex; its valves broad, blunt. Seeds winged, 9 or 10 in each cell.

Penang: Maingay (K.D. 769); Ourtis, 238, 438.

- I keep up this species with much hesitation. It appears to me to be a form of *T. merguensis* with leaves and capsules smaller than usual.
- 4. Tristania obovata, R. Br. in Benn. and Horsf. Fl. Jav. 127, t. 27. A large shrub: the young branches reddish-brown, rusty puberulous. Leaves obovate, much contracted to the short petiole, the apex rounded or retuse; both surfaces glabrous, the lower glandular and paler: main-nerves spreading, about 'l in. apart; length 1.5 to 2.5 in.; breadth 6 to 1.2 in.; petiole '2 to 4 in. Cymes extra-axillary and terminal, few-flowered, puberulous or glabrous, much shorter than the leaves. Flowers 15 in. long, on pedicels shorter than themselves, often in pairs. Calyx-tube turbinate; the teeth rounded, short. Petals subrotund with serrate margins. Ovary silky. Capsule 2 in. long, oval, glabrous, much longer than the persistent calyx: its valves broad, blunt. Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 397.

SINGAPORE: Ridley 5886.

5. Tristania Whiteana, Griff. Pl. Cantor. 18. A shrub, the young bark brown. Leaves oblanceolate, bluntly acuminate, much narrowed to the short petiole; both surfaces shining, the lower pellucid-punctate, pale: main-nerves numerous (about '05 in. apart), sub-horizontal; length 3 to 5.5 in.; breadth '75 to 1.75 in.; petiole '25 to '5 in. Cymes on peduncles nearly as long as the leaves, corymbosely paniculate, minutely pubescent, axillary and terminal, the bracts few and leaflike; bracteoles small caducous. Flowers numerous, on pedicels shorter than themselves, '1 in. across. Calyx-tube obconic, densely pubescent on both surfaces, its teeth obsolete. Petals orbicular, glandular. Capsule under '1 in. in diam., free from the calyx except at the base. T. Wightiana, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 466. T. sumatrana, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 308. Hypericinea pimentifolia, Wall. Cat. 4828.

J. n. 10.

74 G. King-Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula. [No. 1,

MALACCA: Griffith (K.D. 2340). SINGAPORE: Wallich, Lobb. Penang: Walker 62. DISTRIB.—Sumatra, Java, Borneo.

NOTE.

In Hooker's Flora of British India T. burmannica, Griff. is said to have been collected at Malacca. I find however no specimens from that locality in either the Kew or the Calcutta Herbarium; and I therefore omit it here.

5. RHODAMNIA, Jack.

Shrubs or small trees. Leaves opposite, 3-nerved, hoary or pubescent beneath. Flowers rather small, pedicels short, sometimes shortly fasciculate or in short lax racemes; bracteoles small, deciduous. Calyxtube ovoid or subglobose, not produced beyond the ovary; segments 4, persistent. Petals 4, spreading. Stamens numerous, in several series, free; filiments filiform; anthers versatile with parallel cells dehiscing longitudinally. Ovary 1-celled with parietal placentas and many ovules; style filiform, stigma peltate. Berry globose, crowned with the limb of the calyx. Seeds few, reniform, globose or variously compressed, testa hard; embryo horseshoe-shaped, radicle long, cotyledous very short. DISTRIB.—About 6 species; Australia, and Tropical Asia.

RHODAMNIA TRINERVIA, Blume Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. I, 79. A small tree or a shrub: young parts and inflorescence often silky. Leaves ovate-oblong or oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, 3-nerved; upper surface glabrous, reticulate; the lower glabrous or silvery pubescent; length 1.75 to 4.5 in.; breadth 75 to 2 in.; petiole .2 to .35 in. Peduncles varying in length but always much shorter than the leaves, axillary, 1-rarely 3-flowered, minutely bracteolate near the calyx. Fruit globose, reddish, .2 to .3 in. in diam. Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 63; For. Fl. Br. Burma I, 474: Benth. Fl. Austral. III, 278; Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 468. Myrtus trinervia, Sm. in Trans. Linn. Soc. III, 280. Eugenia? trinervia, DC. Prod. III, 279: Bot. Mag. 3223.

In all the Provinces except the Andaman Islands; common. DISTRIE.

—The Malayan Archipelago and Philippines to Australia, Burma.

VAR. concolor; leaves green on both surfaces, sparingly pubescent, peduncles 4-7- or fewer-flowered. R. cinerea, Griff. Notul. 653, not of Jack.; Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. l.c. R. concolor, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. I, 315. Myrtus smilacifolia, Wall. Cat. 3629.

var. spectabilis; leaves silvery-white beneath or greyish when old, flowers usually fewer, 2 or solitary. R. spectabilis, Blume Mus. Bot. I, 78; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 479; Kurz l.c. R. cinerea, Jack. in Mal. Misc. Monoxora spectabilis, Wight Ill. II, 12, t. 97, f. 5,

R. Nageli, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 478. R. subtriflora and R. Mulleri, Bl. l.c. 79.

This species, being widely distributed, presents many forms several of which have been described as species. The above arrangement of these forms into two varieties was first suggested by Kurz.

6. RHODOMYRTUS, DC.

Small trees or tomentose shrubs. Leaves opposite, 3-nerved. Flowers rather large, axillary. Calyx-tube turbinate, oblong or subglobose, slightly produced above the ovary; lobes 5, rarely 4, herbaceous, persistent. Petals 5, rarely 4, spreading. Stamens indefinite, free, in many series. Ovary 1-2-3-celled with spurious partitions, or divided into numerous 1-ovaled superposed cells; style filiform, stigma capitate. Berry globose or ovoid, with few or numerous seeds not distinctly superposed in rows. Seeds compressed, reniform or nearly orbicular, horizontal, testa hard; embryo curved or spiral, radicle very long, cotyledons small. Distrib.—5 species, four of them inhabitants of E. Australia, and one widely distributed over Tropical Asia, especially throughout the Indian Archipelago, as far as China.

RHODOMYRTUS TOMENTOSA, Wight Spicil. Neilgh. I, 60, t. 71. A shrub 4 to 8 feet high: young parts tomentose. Leaves the lower ternate, the upper opposite, elliptic to obovate, obtuse, sometimes mucronate, 3-nerved, the under surface covered with soft white tomentum, the upper glabrous: length 1.5 to 2.5 iu.; breadth .65 to 1 in.; petiole 1 to 15 in. Peduncles axillary shorter than the leaves, 1-3flowered, bracteolate close to the calvx. Flowers .5 to .75 in. across. Calyx tomentose, with 5 unequal lobes. Petals downy, shortly clawed. Berry about the size of a cherry, oval or sub-globose, dark-purple: pulp abundant, sweet. Seeds compressed, forming 2 rows in each cell. Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 477; Benth. Fl. Hongk. 121; Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 469; Trimen Fl. Ceylon. II, 166. Myrtus tomentosa, Ait.; DC. Prodr. III, 240; Vahl Symb. II, 56; Blume Bijdr. 1081; W. & A. Prodr. I, 328; Wight Ill, II, 12, t. 97, f. 3, Ic. 522; Boxb. Fl. Ind. II, 498; Wall. Cat. 3630; Korth. in Ned. Kruidk. Arch. I, 197. M. canescens, Lour. Fl. Cochinc. I, 311.

PENANG, MALACCA, PERAK. DISTRIB.—Malayan Archipelago. Hills of Southern British India and Ceylon.

7. DECASPERMUM, Forst.

Shrubs or small trees. Leaves opposite, pinnate-nerved. Flowers small, in axillary racemes, or in terminal leafy panicles, occasionally polygamous. Calyx-tube campanulate, slightly or not at all produced

above the ovary; lobes 4 or 5, spreading. Petals 4 or 5, spreading. Stamens numerous in several series, free, filaments filiform; anthers small, versatile, with parallel cells opening longitudinally. Ovary 4- or 5-celled with 2 or very few ovules in each cell; cells often divided by spurious dissepiments; style filiform, stigma peltate. Berry globose, crowned by the calyx-lobes. Seeds 8 to 10, reniform-sub-globose, testa hard; embryo horse-shoe-shaped or circular, with long radicle and short cotyledons. Distrib —About 4 species in tropical Asia, Australia, and the Pacific Islands.

DECASPERMUM PANICULATUM, Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 61: For. Flora. Br. Burma I, 475. A small tree, often 30 feet Young parts and inflorescence minutely sericeous-tomentose. Leaves membranous or thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate or ovatelanceolate, acuminate, the base often narrowed, edges entire; mainnerves about 10 pairs, spreading, not prominent; upper surface glabrous: the lower paler and reddish, glandular, midrib always pubescent on the lower and always on the upper; length 1.25 to 3.5 in.; breadth '4 to 1 in.; petiole '1 to '3 in. Panicles axillary and shorter than the leaves, or terminal and longer than the leaves; bracts small and deciduous, or leaf-like and permanent. Flowers 2 to 3 in. in diam., often polygamous. Petals white, pubescent inside. Calyx-tube more or less clothed with white hairs; the lobes roundish or sub-acute, hairy or glabrous. Style exserted. Berry globose, about 'l in. in diam. Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 470. Nelitris paniculata, Lindl. Collect. Bot. under 16; DC. Prod. III, 231; Wall. Cat. 3627; Wight Ill. II, t. 97, fig. 10. Icon. 521; Benth. Fl. Austral. III, 279. N. polygama, Spreng. Syst. II, 488; Korth. in Ned. Kruidk. Arch. I, 197. N. pallescens, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 314. Eugenia polygama, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 92; Fl. Br. Ind. II, 491. E. cuspidata, Wall. Cat. 3627. Memecylon acuminatum, Wall. Cat. 4105; Syzygium vimineum, Wall. Cat. 3593 B. Hirza Finlaysoniana, Wall. Cat. 3566 F.

In all the provinces except the Andaman and Nicobar Islands: common. DISTRIB.—Malayan Archipelago, Burma, Khasia Hills, Sikkim Terai.

Various other forms to which specific names have been given appear to me to be reducible here. The Wallichian examples in Herb. Calcutta of Wall. Cat. 3593 B and 4105 belong in my opinion to this species.

var. Finlaysoniana, Duthie l.c.; leaves sub-coriaceous, panicles shorter than the leaves, few-flowered, calyx densely tomentose, its lobes rounded: stamens nearly equalling the petals. N. polymorpha, Blume Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. I, 75, t. LX. Hirea Finlaysoniana, Wall. Cat. 7363.

8. EUGENIA, Linn.

Trees or shrubs, smooth or rarely tomentose or setose. Leaves opposite rarely alternate, coriaceous or membranous, pinnate-nerved. Inflorescence centripetal with solitary axillary flowers, or in short racemes or centrifugal in dense terminal or axillary cymes or in terminal or lateral trichotomous panicles. Bracts usually small and deciduous. Calyx-tube globose or more or less elongate, 4- or 5-lobed or sub-truncate. Petals 4 or 5, free and spreading or connivent calyptrate and caducous. Disc lining the calyx-tube, staminiferous at the edge. Stamens numerous, in many rows, usually combined in 4 or 5 bundles; filaments slender; anthers small, versatile, dehiscing longitudinally. inferior, 2- rarely 3-celled; ovules many in each cell; style filiform, stigma small: Fruit inferior, crowned by the remains of the calyx, pulpy, rarely dry. Seeds few, oblong or globose, often compressed, testa membranous or cartilaginous, albumen none or very scanty; embryo thick, fleshy. DISTRIB.—About 650 species chiefly in tropical America and Asia; a few in tropical Africa and Australia.

Sect. I. Jambosa. Flowers usually 4-merous, often large. Calys clavate, funnel-shaped or sub-globose, its staminal disc often thickened and its mouth with 4-persistent often thickened lobes crowning the fruit. Petals free, Berry pulpy; seeds large.

Leaves large-

Leaves with their main nerves under 20 pairs, bold, the reticulations inconspicuous, mostly from 8 to 14 in. long (except in Nos. 8, 9 and 10)—

Flowers 1 inch or more across-

Leaves on very short inconspicuous petioles, auricled at the cordate base, often amplexical 2. E. Perakensis. 3. E. javanica.

Leaves neither cordate nor amplexical but narrowed 4. E. Jambos. at the base 5. E. malaccensis. Flowers half an inch or at most three quarters of an inch across—

Young branches sub-terete or compressed ...

Young branches sub-terete or compressed ...

Young branches 4-angled
Leaves hairy beneath; flowers in terminal panicles
Leaves 8 to 16 in. long, with very numerous (more than 20 pairs) of bold distinct sub-horizontal main nerves; flowers half an inch or more in diameter—

Reticulations of leaves distinct 12. E. quadrata. 13. E. scalarinervis. 14. E. pergamentacea.

78 G. King-Materials for a Flora of the Malaya		
Reticulations of leaves faint	{ 15. E . Dyeriand 16. E . Hemsleyd	i. Ina.
Leaves small—		
Leaves 2.5 to 8 in. long (longer in No. 19) Flowers in terminal spreading panicles—		
Leaves obovate, oblanceolate, or broadly elliptic	17. E. pachyph 18. E. lepidocar 19. E. garcinifo 20. E. crenulato	pa. lia.
Leaves oblong, ovate or elliptic, tapering slight at each end	(21. E. grandis.) 22. E. Thumra. 23. E. Griffithii 24. E. Clarkean 25. E. corrugate	a.
Leaves ovate-lanceolate or narrowly elliptic (som times broadly elliptic in <i>E. pyrifolia</i>) much narrowe to each end, the apices sometimes caudate-acumina	ed	
to each end, the spices sometimes candate-acumina	(26. E. pendens.	
	27. E. Burkillia 28. E. Helferi. 29. E. Kurzii, v	
Flower-bude clavate	andam 30. E. anisosepa 31. E. Gageana.	anica. I a .
	32. E. Hullettia 33. E. chloranti 34. E. penangia	ha.
Flower-buds globular, not clavate	35. E. Ridleyi. 36. E. pyrifolia 37. E. lineata. 38. E. cymoss.	
Flowers in small axillary or terminal racemes or in la racemose few-flowered panicles ~		
	89. E. conglome 40. E. urceolata 41. E. glauca.	•
Flower buds globular or slightly elongated	42. E. subrufa, 43. E. Duthisan 44. E. polyanth 45. E. Manii. 46. E. caudata,	a.
Flower-buds and flowers much elongated	47. E. filiformis 48. E. andaman	
Flowers in dense short terminal or axillary glomers or cymes—		
Flowers not conspicuously bracteolate— Flower-buds globular	49. E. Hossana.	

Flower-buds much elo				51. 52. 58. 54. 55.	E. E. E. R.	Benjamir variolosa claviflore zeylanice grata. tecta.	ı. a. a.
Flowers in conspicuously branches 4-angled	y bracteols	te dens	e cluste 	ors, { ^{56.} { 57.	E.	pseudo-t polita,	stra- ptera.
Sect. II. SYZYGIUM. Flower turbinate or clavate, its stamin or lobed or sub-entire. Petals no deciduous. Berries small, sub-glo	s 4- or 5-n al disc rar ore or less	nerous, ely thic connate	usually kened, , much	small: the mou	the th	calyx ob 4- or 5-to id calypt	ovoid, othed
Flowers panicled, their buds: in E. nigricans and E. espansa) into a long pseudo-stalk— Leaves more than 2 inches lo	, clavate,						
Main-nerves of leaves unde		distinc	1t				
Panicles large, lax, sprea	-			\begin{cases} 58. 59. 60.	E. E. B.	valderen oblongifo sub-hori	osa. olia. - ntalis.
Panieles short, both axill	ary and to	erminal	•••			Valetonio expansa. chloroleu	ina. ica.
Nerves of leaves very nu equally distinct or often al				65. 66. 67. 68. 69.	E. E. E. E.	nigricans inophyllo oblata. Bernardi Prainian Pearsoni lævicauls Goodenos	a. i. ia. ana. is.
Leaves 2 inches or less in leng	gth, rarely	as muc	h as 2·5	in.—			
Glabrous— Fruit oblong	• •••	•••	•••	72. 	E. E.	linociero murtifoli	idea. ia.
Fruit globose or sub-glob)OSO	•••	•••	} 74.	E. E.	myrtifoli Stapfiand Wrayi.	1.
Setose	. ·	•••	•••			setosa.	
Flowers numerous, less than axillary panicles, oblong or cla the base, rarely narrowed int without a true pedicel except s of the branchlets.	vate, tape o a short	red grapeudo	adually -stalk, minal o	to all nes			
Leaves obtuse or sub-acute		•••	•••	\begin{cases} 77. 78. 78. 79.	E. E. R.	inasensis subdecus vunctula	sata.

80. E. bracteolata.

81. E. venulosa.

82. E. pseudo-subtilis.

83. E. microcalyx.

84. E. scoparia.

85. E. myriantha.

(86. E. verecunda.

87. E. pseudo-subtilis VAR. sub-acuminata.

88. R. Swettenhamiana.

89. E. acuminatissima.

90. E. Kunstleri.

91. B. pustulata.

92. E. Koordersiana. 93. B. simulans.

94. B. Curtisii.

Flowers small, numerous, in short much-branched spread- (95. E. operculata. ing cymose panicles mostly from the scars of fallen leaves, \ 96. E. nicobarica. globular or nearly so, narrowed gradually to the base or 97. E. Jambolana. abruptly contracted into a short pseudo-stalk.

EUGENIA FORMOSA, Wall. Pl. As. Rar. II. 6, t. 108: Wall. Cat. (in part) 3609. A tree, 20 to 30 feet high; young branches almost terete, with pale bark. Leaves coriaceous, ovate-oblong to lanceolate-oblong, much tapered to the acute apex, sometimes in threes; the base rounded, slightly cordate; upper surface pale, olivaceous (when dry), the lower paler; both quite smooth; main-nerves 12 to 20 pairs, rather strong, ascending, rather straight, interarching 2 to 3 in. from the edge; length 8 to 12 occasionally to 18 in.; breadth 3 to 5 in.; petiole about 2 in. Flowers about 2 in. across (excluding the stamens), pale rose-coloured, on pedicels 3 to 5 in. long, bracteolate near the apex, in fascicles of three (occasionally solitary), usually from the branches below the leaves but sometimes terminal. Calyx-tube ·6 to ·75 in. long, clavateturbinate, smooth; the 4 lobes broad, rounded, unequal, 5 in broad and about half as long. Petals 5 in. long, almost orbicular. Filaments more than 1 in. long, very numerous, spreading. Fruit as large as a small apple, globose, contracted towards the base, crowned at the apex by the spreading calyx-lobes, white, smooth, 2-seeded, the pulp rather scanty. Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 471; Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 68; For. Fl. Brit. Burm. I, 492; Wight Ill. II, 14. Jambosa formosa, Walp. Rep. Bot. II, 191; Blume Mus. Bot. I, 92: Mig. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 412. J. mappacea, Korth. in Ned. Kruidk. Arch. I, 200. E. somarangensis, DC. Prod. III, 286.

PERAK: King's Collector 6254; Scortechini.

Only a few specimens of this are to be found from our area in the Herbaria at Kew and Calcutta, and they have all oblong-lanceolate leaves. In British India the form with ovate-oblong leaves is the commoner.

2. Eugenia perakensis, King n. sp. A glabrous tree, 50 to 70 feet high: young branches as thick as a swan-quill, brown when dry. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-elliptic, the apex sub-acute, narrowed gradually to the cordate, slightly oblique base; upper surface olivaceous when dry, the lower pale-brown; main-nerves 12 to 14 pairs, ascending, curving a little and interarching '2 to '4 in. from the edge, very prominent on the lower surface, faint on the upper; intermediate nerves and reticulations slender but distinct; length 12 to 18 in.; breadth 5 to 8 in.; petiole 3 in. very stout. Flowers 1 in. or more across, in fascicles of 6 to 8 from depressed tubercles on the smaller branches, on peduncles '5 in. long. Calyx-tube campanulate, '5 in. long, contracted into a pseudo-stalk at its junction with the peduncle: the mouth with 4 broad, rounded lobes less than 1 in. long. Petals orbicular, longer than the calyx-lobes. Fruit unknown.

PERAK: King's Collector 5595.

A species only once collected and the specimens have no fruit; somewhat resembling E. macrocarpa, Roxb., but with smaller flowers and larger leaves.

EUGENIA JAVANICA, Lamk. Dict. III, 200. A glabrous tree, 25 to 35 feet high: young branches terete, pale-brown. Leaves thinly coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, elliptic-lanceolate or elliptic, the apex acute or subacute, slightly narrowed to the rounded (sometimes slightly cordate) base; both surfaces pale-brown when dry: main-nerves slightly conspicuous on the lower surface, 8 to 12 pairs, slightly curved, spreading, interarching about 'l in. from the edge; length 4 to 8 in.; breadth 1.75 to 3.5 in.; petiole '1 to '2 in. Flowers 1 in. or slightly more in diam. (excluding the stamens) white, in axillary or terminal lax pedunculate fewflowered corymbose racemes: peduncle of racemes from 1 to 1.25 in. in length; pedicels of flowers 4 to 6 in. long. Calyx-tube clavateturbinate, smooth, 35 to 5 in. long, tapering into a short pseudo-stalk, the 4 lobes broad, unequal, rounded, blunt, concave. Petals obovateorbicular, larger than the sepals. Filaments slender, about '75 in. long. Fruit when quite ripe depressed-turbinate, about 1.5 in. long and 2 in. broad at the apex, pale-yellowish, 1- or few-seeded, the endocarp spongy. Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 474; Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, (1877), Pt. 2, 69; For. Fl. Brit. Burm. I, 494. E. alba, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 39; Fl. Ind. II, 493; Wall. Cat. 3612A, 3614 all the numbers. Jambosa alba, Rumph Herb. Amb. I, 127, t. 39; W. & A. Prodr. I, 332; Wight Ill. II, 14; Ic. t. 548; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 443 (in part). J. samarangensis, Korth. in Ned. Kruidk. Arch. I, 201; Blume Mus. Bot. I, 95. Jambosa macrophylla, DC. Prod. III. 286 (in part). Myrtus samarangensis, Blume Bijdr. 1084. Jambosa insignis, Bl. Mus. Bot. I, 100. Jambosa ambigua, Bl. Mus. Bot. I, 96.

J. n. 11

MALACCA: Griffith 2352, Maingny 748, Hervey. SINGAPORE: Ridley 8931. ANDAMAN and NICOBAB islands (very common). DISTRIB.—Java, Zollinger, 2nd Journey 808, etc.; Timor Laut, Forbes 334; New Guinea and many of the other islands of the Archipelago.

Distinguished in the group by its shortly petiolate leaves and pedunculate lax racemes which are often terminal.

VAR. Roxburghiana, Duthie in Fl. Br. Ind. II, 475; leaves almost sessile, cordate and amplexical at the base, the apex rounded. E. decora, Wall. Cat. 3608.

4. EUGENIA JAMBOS, Linn. Sp. Pl. 47. A shrub or small glabrous trèe: young branches more or less four-angled, pale-brown, rather slender. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, tapering to each end, the apex acuminate (sometimes almost caudate) the base more abruptly narrowed to the petiole; both surfaces pale-olivaceous when dry; the main-nerves distinct on the lower, 10 to 14 pairs, slightly curved, ascending, interarching in a rather faint nerve 'l in. inside the edge, ' the secondary nerves rather distinct, one (sometimes two) between each pair of primaries; length 4 to 7 in.; breadth 1 to 1.6 in.; petiole .25 in. Flowers 2:5 to 3 in. in diam., in few-flowered terminal racemes shorter than the leaves, the pedicels 3 to 4 in. long. Calyx-tube turbinate, 5 in. long, the lobes 4, broad, short, reflexed, Petals much larger than the calyx-lobes, obovate-rotund, about 5 in. long; filaments 1.5 to 2 in. long, shorter than the style. Fruit ovoid or globular, 1.5 to 2 in. long, dull-yellow tinged with pink, smooth, endocarp fleshy and edible. crowned by the inflexed calyx-lobes. Seeds one or two. Roxb. Hort. Beng. 37; Fl. Ind. II, 494; Wall. Cat. 3615; Wight Ill. II, 14: Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 474. Brandis For. Fl. 233; Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI. (1877) Pt. 2, 69; For. Fl. Brit. Burm. I, 495. Jambosa vulgaris, DC.; Blume Mus. Bot. I, 93; W. & A. Prodr. I, 332; Bot. Mag. 3356; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 425; Wight Ic. 435. Myrtus Jambos, Kunth; Korth. in Ned. Kruidk. Arch. I, (1846), 200; Blume Bijdr. 1085.—Rumph. Herb. Amb. I, 123; Rheede Hort. Mal. I, 27, f. 17.

Cultivated in most of the provinces: perhaps wild in Perak; Scortechini; Maingay 735. Cultivated also in British India.

Readily distinguished in this section by its narrow leaves attenuated to each end and few-flowered terminal racemes.

5. EUGENIA MALACCENSIS, Linn. Sp. Plantar. 470. A glabrous tree, 30 to 40 feet high; young branches almost terete (slightly compressed) with pale bark. Leaves coriaceous, with short but distinct petioles, narrowly elliptic-oblong to oblanceolate-oblong, the apex more or less suddenly acute, the base much tapered to the petiole: when dry the upper

surface olivaceous the lower pale-brown: main-nerves 10 to 12 pairs, slightly curved upwards, interarching to form a marginal nerve 'l in. to 15 in. from the edge; length 6 to 11 in.; breadth 1.75 to 3 in.; petiole ·3 to ·5 in. Flowers 1 to 1·5 in. in diameter, in sessile or shortly pedunculate fascicles of three from the branches below the leaves. Calya-tube obconic about '5 in. long, tapering into the quarter inch long ebracteolate pedicel; calyx-lobes 4, broadly rounded, coriaceous, not reflexed. Petals orbicular, with a broad claw, the edges thin, about 4 in. in diam. (when dry). Fruit about the size of a hen's egg, obovate, turbinate to elliptic-ovoid, smooth and glossy, from pale-rose-coloured to dark-purple, crowned by the inflexed calyx-lobes, edible. Seed usually solitary. Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Brit. India. II, 471; Roxb. Fl. Ind. II, 483; Wall. Cat. 3611; Wight Ill. II, 14, t. 98; Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 68; For. Fl. Brit. Burm. I, 493. E. macrophylla, Lam. Encyc. III. 196. Jambosa malaccensis, DC. Prod. III, 286; Korth. in Ned. Kruidk. (1847), 200; Bot. Mag. 4408; W. & A. Prodr. I, 332. J. purpurascens, DC. l.c. excl. syn. Roxb. J. domestica, Rumph. Herb. Amb. I, 121, t. 37 (not good) and 38, f. i; DC. l.c. 288; Blume Mus. Bot. I, 91; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 411. Myrtus macrophylla, Spreng.; Blume Bijdr. 1084. M. malaccensis, Spreng.; Blume lc. 1083. -Burm. Fl. Ind. 114; Rheede Hort. Mal. I, 29, t. 18.

Doubtfully wild in any of the Provinces, but frequently cultivated as it also is in Burma, the Malayan Islands and British India.

The variety with very dark purple ovoid-elliptic fruit was described as a species by Roxburgh and has the following synonymy:—Eugenia purpurea, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 37; Fl. Ind. II, 483; Wight Ill. II, 14; Ic. II, 549. Jambosa purpurea, Wall. Cat. 3610. J. domestica, var. purpurea, Blume Mus. Bot. I, 92; Miq. Lc.—J. nigra, Rumph. Amb. 125, t. 38, fig. 1?

6. Eugenia pseudo-formosa, King n. sp. A glabrous shrub; young branches slender, sub-terete, compressed near the nodes, pale. Leaves sub-coriaceous, elliptic or oblong-elliptic, acuminate, slightly narrowed to the rounded base; upper surface olivaceous-brown when dry, the lower pale yellowish-brown; main-nerves 14 to 20 pairs, curving upwards, interarching '15 to '25 in. from the margin; length 7 to 12 in.; breadth 3 to 5 in.; petiole '1 or '2 in. long, or absent. Flowers white tinged with red, sessile in densely crowded fascicles or very condensed cymes at the apices of the branches, '6 in. in diam., the buds globular. Calya '4 in. long; the tube cylindric-campanulate, the mouth with 4 broad blunt lobes becoming hardly triangular. Petals orbicular. Style 1.5 in. long. Stamens and fruit unknown.

PERAK: Wray 1809, 3581; King's Collector 3401, 5389, 6254; Scortechini. SINGAPORE: Ridley 9520.

A species resembling *E. formosa* in its shrubby habit and its leaves; the latter are however thinner in texture and they have more numerous nerves. The flowers of this are however sessile fasciculate and much smaller in size. *Wray* 3688 and *Ridley* 9628, which has its clavate flower buds in very short racemes, is probably a form of this species. *E. samarangensis* DC. much resembles this but has its flowers in small racemes or panicles.

EUGENIA PAPILLOSA, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 495. A tree 40 to 50 feet high: young branches stout about as thick as a goose-quill, terete, brown, those of the inflorescence 4-angled. Leaves coriaceous, somewhat amplexicanl, oblong-elliptic sometimes obovateelliptic or lanceolate, subacute or blunt, narrowed to the cordate auriculate sub-amplexicaul base; upper surface smooth, shining, dark-olivaceous or blackish-brown; under surface reddish-brown; main-nerves 16 to 20 pairs, curving slightly upwards and interarching 1 to 2 in. from the edge, very prominent on the lower surface like the mid-rib, inconspicuous or depressed on the upper; length 8 to 12 in.; breadth 3 to 5 in.; petiole less than 1, very thick. Panicles pedunculate, crowded at the apices of the youngest shoots or axillary, shorter than the leaves: the branches mostly short, divaricate, scurfy like the branchlets. Flowers (the stamens included) 6 in. long, sessile and collected in globose-clavate bracteate heads of 5 to 8 at the apices of the branchlets; the bracts oblong, blunt, deciduous. Calyx 35 in. long, funnel-shaped, narrowed above the middle to a pseudo-stalk: the limb wide and with 4 broadly triangular, unequal, reflexed, blunt lobes. Petals orbicular, three times as long as the calyx-lobes, not much shorter than the Fruit unknown. E. anacardifolia, King MSS.

MALACCA; Manigay (K.D.) 737; Holmberg 873. SINGAPORE: Ridley 3829. Perak: Scortechini; King's Collector 2813, 5869, 8475.

8. EUGENIA DENSIFICIA, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 473. Shrubby, occasionally arboreous, glabrous: young branches compressed, pale-brown. Leaves coriaceous, narrowly elliptic-oblong, acuminate, the base cuneate, both surfaces glabrous, shining, finely reticulate, the upper olivaceous (when dry) the lower pale-brown; main-nerves 12 to 20 pairs, slender but distinct on both surfaces (when dry), ascending slightly, curved and interarching 3 to 4 in. from the edge, a second series of short arches being interposed between these and the margin; length 5 to 8 in.; breadth 1.75 to 2.5 in.; petiole 35 to 5 in. Panicles terminal, many-flowered, compact; the branchlets numerous and fewflowered. Flower-buds clavate, about 5 in. long just before expansion. Flowers about 75 in. across, white, much tinged with red. Calyx-tube funnel-shaped, 3 to 4 in. long, jointed to a stout pedicel shorter than itself; the 4 lobes, 15 in. long, unequal, broad, rounded. Petals much larger than the calyx-lobes, sub-orbicular, much shorter than the

stamens. Fruit as large as a cherry, rose-coloured, globular, with a tough smooth epicarp, the apex crowned by the large calyx-lobes. Seed one, rarely two. Jambosa densiftora, DC. Prod. III, 287; Korth. in Ned. Kruidk. Arch. I, 200; Blume Mus. Bot. I, 93; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 416. Myrtus densiftora, Blume Bijdr. 1087. Eugenia corymbosa, Roxb. Fl. Ind. III, 497; Wight Ic. 627.

Malacca: Maingay (K.D.) 760/1 762/2 (? 758). Perak: King's Collector 738, 4355, 4682, 5721, 5855, 5868, 7065, 8102, 10940; Scortechini 149, 743; Wray 544. Singapore: Ridley 356, 5072. Pahang: Ridley 2646. Penang: Curtis 3431. Distrib.—Sumatra, Java.

A very handsome species somewhat resembling *E. Jambos*, *L.* but distinguished by its dense terminal panicles of flowers which are individually smaller than those of that species, also by its broader leaves, and smaller fruit; allied to *E. pendens*, Duthie and *E. garcinifolia*, King.

9. EUGENIA PLUMBEA, King n. sp. A glabrous tree; young branches only as thick as a crow-quill, 4-angled, with dark bark. Leaves thinly coriaceous, lanceolate, acuminate, somewhat narrowed at the base; both surfaces of a dull leaden colour when dry, the upper shining, the lower dull; main-nerves 10 to 12 pairs, prominent on the lower, depressed on the upper surface; length 3 to 4 in.; breadth 1 to 1.5 in.; petiole 1 in. Flowers about .75 in. in diam., greenish-white, in terminal or axillary shortly pedunculate racemes of about three. Calyx .6 in. long, campanulate or widely funnel-shaped, suddenly contracted just above its insertion on the short pedicel; the mouth wide, divided into four broad, rounded segments .15 in. long. Petals round-reniform, longer than the calyx-teeth, shorter than the stamens. Fruit unknown.

PERAM: on Gunong Patch, elevat. 3400 feet; Wray 479.

A species resembling this has been collected in Borneo by Mr. Ridley (Herb. Ridley 9071).

10. Eugenia Scortechini, King n. sp. A glabrous shrub or tree: young branches thicker than a crow-quill, boldly 4-angled, winged below the nodes. Leaves scantily pellucid-dotted, sub-coriaceous, ovate-oblong to oblong-lanceolate, acute rarely acuminate, narrowed to the rounded occasionally minutely cordate base; both surfaces brown when dry, the lower paler; main nerves 7 to 10 pairs, prominent on the lower surface, curving upwards, and joining to form a bold nerve '2 in. from the edge, between which and the edge is a second series of minute arches; length 4 to 6 in.; breadth 1:35 to 2:35 in.; petiole '15 in. sometimes absent. Racenes terminal and in the upper leaf-axils, corymbose, condensed, very much shorter than the leaves, 3- to 9-flowered. Flowers pale-red, with some yellow in the centre, about '65 in. in diam., on very short pedicels. Calyx shortly and widely campanulate, '4 in. long,

smooth, the mouth with very broad short unequal lobes, very little contracted at the base. Petals red, orbicular, longer than the calyx-lobes, much shorter than the stamens. Fruit broadly oblong, the apex truncate and crowned by the thick, deep, cup-shaped calyx, about 5 in. long, the base abruptly contracted into a short pseudo-stalk.

Perak: Scortechini 649; King's Collector 4734, 7801, 10076. MALACCA: Manigay (K.D.) 736.

This resembles E. diospyrifolia, Wall., but that species has long-stalked flowers, with a narrower calyx-tube, and the nervation of the leaves is different. This also resembles E. coarctata, Blume, which however differs in having pale terete young branches and larger leaves, and E. æmula, Blume, from which it differs in the number of the nerves of the leaves and in its thicker young branches. From E. macrocarpa, Roxb., this differs in its much thinner quadrangular branches and much smaller flowers and fruit.

VAR. parvifolia; leaves narrowly oblong-lanceolate, only from 3 to 6 in. long and 8 to 1.25 in. broad.

PERAK: King's Collector 3348, 10437.

11. EUGENIA MOLLIS, King n. sp. A hairy shrub or small tree: young branches slender, pale-brown, 4-angled like the rachis and branches of the panicle but not winged, covered with short, thick, brown hairs. Leaves sub-coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, the apex finely acuminate, slightly narrowed to the rounded, slightly cordate base; upper surface pale olivaceous-brown, subglabrous; the lower darker and everywhere covered with hairs like those on the young branches and inflorescence; length 8 to 12 in.; breadth 1.75 to 4 in.; petiole 1 to 2 in. Panicles terminal, shortly peduuculate, nearly as long as the leaves; the branches spreading and more or less trichotomous at their extremities. Flowers numerous but not crowded, about '5 in. across when expanded. Calyxtube 4 in. long, clavate, densely and minutely scurfy-hairy tapering much to the short pedicel; the mouth '3 in. across, divided into 4 subequal rounded lobes about 1 in. long, their edges thin and glabrous. Petals orbicular, white, much longer than the calyx-lobes. Fruit ovoidglobose, crowned by the cupular calyx, covered with deciduous scurflike hairs, 6 in. long.

Perak: King's Collector 2686, 2808, 5572, 8387; Wray 2372. DISTRIB.—Sumatra, Forbes 1475.

12. EUGENIA QUADRATA, King n. sp. A glabrous tree, 20 to 30 feet high: young branches as thick as a goose-quill, acutely 4-angled and narrowly winged, pale-brown. Leaves thinly coriaceous, narrowly oblong, much acuminate, slightly narrowed and cordate at the rounded base; upper surface pale olivaceous-brown when dry, the lower darker brown and often not olivaceous; main-nerves 20 to 25 pairs, slender,

distinct, interarching 1 in. from the margin; the reticulations minute; length 8 to 10 in.; breadth 1.75 to 2.75 in.; petiole very short .05 in. long. Cymes very short, glomerulate, 3-flowered, pedunculate, solitary and axillary or in groups of 3 or 4 and terminal, about 2 to 3 in. long; their peduncles compressed, 1 to 1.5 in. long. Flowers white, about .75 in. in diam.: calyx-tube .5 in. long, widely campanulate, suddenly contracted into a long pseudo-stalk, epedicellate; calyx-lobes 4, unequal, broad, rounded, only 1 in. long or less, reflexed. Petals orbicular, much larger than the calyx-lobes. Stamens slightly exceeding the petals. Fruit unknown.

PERAK: King's Collector 5547.

In shape and nervation the leaves of this somewhat resemble those of E. mollis, King.

EUGENIA SCALARINERVIS, King n. sp. A glabrous tree, 20 to 30 13. feet high: young branches nearly as thick as the little finger, slightly compressed, pale. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic-ovate, sub-acute, the base rounded and cordate; upper surface brown slightly tinged with olivaceous (when dry), the lower much paler; main-nerves 22 to 30 pairs, very prominent on the lower and depressed on the upper surface, curving very slightly upwards and interarching 15 in, from the margin, the intermediate nerves rather distinct, the reticulations few and large; length 10 to 14 in.; breadth 5 to 7 in.; petiole about '3 in., stout, wrinkled when dry. Flowers in much contracted few-flowered terminal racemes, 1.5 in. or more across. Calyx-tube magenta-coloured (fide collector), smooth, .75 in. long, contracted at the base into a pseudostalk 15 in. long and jointed to a pedicel 15 in. long; the mouth wide, divided into 4 broadly-triangular teeth 15 in. long. Petals unknown. Style about 1 in. long, the stamens shorter. Fruit (unripe) globular-ovoid, crowned by the large, wide-tubular, 4-lobed calyx-limb '75 in. long.

PERAK: King's Collector 8200; Ridley 3095.

The specimens of this very fine species are scanty and imperfect. It is distinguished by the great size of its leaves and by the large number and the prominence of their sub-horizontal nerves.

14. EUGENIA PERGAMENTACEA, King n. sp. A tree?; young branches terete, as thick as a quill, pale-brown. Leaves chartaceous-coriaceous, narrowly elliptic-oblong, abruptly and shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface when dry shining and of a dull leaden-colour; the lower brown, both finely and transversely reticulate; main-nerves 28 to 32 pairs, very regular, straight, slightly ascending, interarching 15 in. from the margin, prominent on the lower, depressed on the upper surface; length 12 to 16 in.; breadth 4 to 6 in.; petiole 5

in., laterally compressed. Panicles 3 or 4 inches long, solitary in the leaf-axils or in groups of 2 or 3 at the apices of the branches; the branchlets few, short, spreading, bearing 3 or 4 flowers at their apices. Flowers 6 in. in diam.; depressed globular in bud. Calyx-tube shortly and widely campanulate, suddenly contracted into a pseudo-stalk 1 in. long; the teeth 4, short, unequal, rounded, inflexed. Petals 4, orbicular-ovate, pellucid-dotted, not much longer than the stamens, free. Fruit globular, smooth, crowned by the short calyx-cup, 1 in. in diam., black when dry. Syzygium subdecussatum, Wall. Cat. 5589 in part.

PENANG: Ourtis 1440.

Since the time of Wallich who issued it along with his Sys. subdecussatum this has been collected by Mr. Curtis only. The elongate leaves of parchment-like texture with many straight very regular nerves and short panicles and globular fruit distinguish it.

EUGENIA DYERIANA, King n. sp. A tree, 40 to 50 feet high; young branches as thick as a goose-quill; young branches terete below. compressed near the apex, dark-brown. Leaves thickly coriaceous, elliptic, (oblong in the variety), slightly uarrowed at each end; both surfaces dark-brown when dry and shining; the upper with midrib and main-nerves impressed, the reticulations invisible; the lower of a warmer brown colour, the main-nerves and midrib (but not the reticulations) very bold: main-nerves 13 to 20 pairs, slightly curved, ascending, interarching 'l in. or more from the recurved edge; length 7 to 9 in.; breadth 3.5 to 5 in.; petiole 4 to 6 in.; short. Panicles narrow, few-flowered, much shorter than the leaves, terminal or from the upper leaf-axils, usually pedunculate: branches few, short, spreading, much compressed, the flowers crowded at their apices. Flowers '4 in. across when expanded, sessile, obovoid in bud. Calyx campanulate, 3 in, long, abruptly constricted into a very short pseudo-stalk, the month wide and with 4 small rounded lobes. Petals 4, free, not calyptrate, orbicular. Stamens white, only 25 in. long. Fruit (unripe) globular, smooth, crowned by the small, short, circular remains of the calyx, .75 in. in diam.

Perak: Scortechini 2018; Wray 2094; King's Collector 6196, 6404, 6767.

VAR. oblonga; leaves oblong or narrowly oblong-elliptic, 4 to 8 in. long and 1.25 to 2.75 in. broad; panicles nearly as long as the leaves.

PERAK: King's Collector 7669.

A species near E. Clarkeana, King, but with larger leaves with more nerves, larger flowers but smaller panicles.

16. EUGENIA HEMSLEYANA, King n. sp. A tree, 30 or 40 feet high: young branches thinner than a goose-quill, the bark yellowish-grey.

Leaves large, rigidly coriaceous, elliptic or elliptic-oblong, shortly and blantly acuminate, slightly narrowed at the base; both surfaces, but especially the upper, dark when dry, the upper shining with the nerves impressed, the lower somewhat paler, dull and the nerves prominent; main-nerves 20 to 25 pairs, slightly curved upwards and interarching 1 to 2 in. from the edge: length 6 to 9 in.; breadth 3 to 3.5 in.; petiole 3 to 3.5 in. stout. Panicles mostly on long 4-angled striate peduncles, terminal, shorter than the leaves, crowded in groups of 6 to 8 at the apices of the twigs; branches few, a long one often from the very base, the remaining short (mostly under one inch), all compressed, and each bearing at its apex a dense capitule of sessile flowers 3 or 4 in. across. Calyx 15 in. long, campanulate, contracted and ribbed at the base but not forming a pseudo-stalk; the mouth with 4 broad, rounded, concave teeth. Fruit (unripe) globular with numerous bold vertical ribs, the apex crowned by the calyx-lobes.

PERAK: Wray 1803; King's Collector 6114, 8697.

The species nearest to this is *B. pergamentacea* which however has larger leaves, fewer panicles and considerably larger flowers.

17. EUGENIA PACHYPHYLLA, Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLII, Pt. 2, 332. A glabrous tree: the young branches slender, terete, palevellow when dry. Leaves coriaceous, obovate to obovate-oblong, the apex abruptly and broadly apiculate, the base cuneate; upper surface olivaceous-brown when dry, the lower pale-brown: main-nerves 12 to 15 pairs, slender but distinct on the lower surface, spreading, slightly curved and interarching about 1 in. from the margin, length 3.5 to 5 in.; breadth 2 to 2.25 in.; petiole 2 to 3 in. Flowers 3 in. in diam. in pedunculate few-flowered corymbose racemes or panicles axillary or clustered at the apices of the branches, the common peduncles 1 to 1.5 in. long, those of the branchlets (in the panicles) half as long, all 4-angled, the flowers themselves sessile at the apices, the buds globoseclavate. Calyx in the expanded flower '4 in. long, widely funnelshaped, suddenly contracted into a cylindric tube, the 4 lobes of the mouth about 2 in. long, broad, rounded. Petals sub-orbicular, larger than the calyx-lobes. Stamens 4 in. long. Fruit unknown. Kurz For. Fl. Br. Burma I, 490; Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 477.

MALACCA: Griffith (K.D.) 2371/1: Maingay (K.D.) 742. DISTRIB.—Burma, Brandis 1337.

A species poorly represented at Kew and Calcutta: recognised by its obovate leaves, pale yellow branches, and few-flowered, pedunculate, corymbose racemes or panicles.

18. EUGENIA LEPIDOCARPA, Wall. Cat. 3618. A glabrous tree, 40 to 50 feet high: young branches greyish, terete. Leaves coriaceous, J. II. 12

ovate-oblong to broadly ovate, rarely obovate-oblong, the apex blunt with a short abrupt point, or sub-acute, the base slightly cuneate, both surfaces deep-olivaceous brown the upper somewhat shining, the lower dull: main-nerves 10 to 12 pairs, rather straight, slightly ascending and interarching with an intramarginal nerve close to the edge, not conspicuous on either surface: length 3 to 4.5 in.; breadth 1.75 to 2.75 in.; petiole 3 to 5 in. Panicles mostly in clusters at the apices of the branches, pedunculate, or shorter than the leaves; branchlets 4-angled, spreading, few-flowered, the flowers sessile, or nearly so, clustered at the apices, 25 to 3 in. in diam. Calyx clayate-rotund, about 2 in. long just before expansion, vertically ribbed, tapering to the base; the lobes 4, unequal, less than 1 in. long, broad. Petals rotund, larger than the calvx-lobes. Fruit globular-ovoid crowned by the cupular calvx, vertically ribbed, 4 in. in diam. (unripe). Duthie in Hook, fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 466; Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 68. E. grandis, Wight VAR. levidocarpa, For. Fl. Br. Burma I. 490.

SINGAPORE: Ridley 1643, 4633, 4657, 4972, 6307, 6308, 8408; Wallich 3618; Walker; Hullet; King. Malacca: Griffith 2369, 2376, 2373, 2369, 2416; Maingay 725, 757, 759; Hervey; Derry. PERAK: Wray 415, 3907, 3914, 3908; King's Collector 10042. DISTRIB.—Burma.

A species in many respects resembling E. grandis, Wight, but with smaller less shining leaves with fewer nerves and broader in proportion to length: shorter panicles, smaller flowers which moreover are mostly sessile, and smaller, ribbed fruit.

19. EUGENIA GARCINIFOLIA, King n. sp. A glabrous tree, 60 to 80 feet high; young branches slender, compressed, 6-ridged, brown. Leaves thickly coriaceous, elliptic, or elliptic-oblong, the apex with a short abrupt point, slightly narrowed to the sub-acute or rounded base, the edges recurved when dry: both surfaces (when dry) shining, conspicuously reticulate, pale-olivaceous brown, the upper rather the darker, main-nerves 10 to 12 pairs, rather prominent beneath, interarching irregularly 2 to 3 in. from the edge, some of the secondary nerves as prominent as the main ones; the reticulations minute but distinct; length 5 to 10 in.; breadth 2 to 3.5 in.; petiole 2 to 3 in. Panicles terminal, spreading, 3 or 4 in. across and scarcely as much long. Flowers probably on thick striate pedicles 25 in. long. Calyx narrowly campanulate, 5 in. long, the mouth with 4 unequal, short, rounded teeth. Fruit (young) globular-ovoid, Petals orbicular. Stamens unknown. crowned by the 4 triangular calvx-teeth.

PERAK: King's Collector 4541, 6974. SUMATRA: Scortechini 365.

A species allied to *E. densiflora*, Duthie, but with a less dense inflorescence and larger flower-buds. The leaves of this moreover are larger and thicker, the reticulations more marked and the edges recurved.

20. EUGENIA CRENULATA, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 490. A glabrous tree: young branches as thick as a goose-quill, terete, brown. Leaves thickly coriaceous, elliptic or elliptic-rotund, the apex rounded but with an abrupt short apiculus, the base cuneate; both surfaces (when dry), shining, the numerous reticulations and nerves distinct, the intramarginal nerve very close to the thickened and slightly crenate edge; under surface rather remotely black-pustulate; length 4 to 5 in.; breadth 2.5 to 4 in.; petiole .3 to 6 in. Panicles terminal, nearly as long as the leaves when in bud, (sometimes longer), corymbosely trichotomus, many-flowered; the peduncle and branches 4-angled, compressed, the nodes and the insertions of the flowers with minute bracteoles. Flowers (including the stamens) .4 in. long, sessile. Petals 4, calyptrate. Calyx .2 in. long, campanulate with a truncate mouth, contracted for half its length into a pseudo-stalk. Fruit unknown.

MALACCA: Maingay (K.D.) 739. SINGAPORE: Ridley 6232.

Recognisable at once by its crenate leaves; only twice collected and evidently rare. The Singapore specimen has thinner leaves and more slender longer panicles but, in other respects, it agrees with the Malacca one.

EUGENIA GRANDIS, Wight Ill. II, 17: Ic. t. 535. A glabrous tree, 30 or 40 feet high: young branches terete, dark-brown. Leaves thickly coriaceous, ovate-rotund to ovate-elliptic or elliptic-oblong, the apex rounded with or without an abrupt short blunt point, or subacute or acute, the base always narrowed to the petiole: both surfaces shining; and the upper olivaceous, the lower brown when dry; mainnerves 12 to 14 pairs, curving upwards very slightly and interarching, with an intermarginal nerve 1 to 2 in. from the edge: the secondary nerves and lax reticulations slender but distinct like the main ones on both surfaces, length 8.5 to 7 in.; breadth 1.75 to 4 in.; petiole .4 to .65 in. Panicles mostly clustered at the apices of the branches, more than half as long as the leaves, on peduncles 6 to 1.25 in. long; the branches spreading, an inch or more long. Flowers sessile at the ends of the branches, 35 to 45 in. in diam. when expanded; the buds just before expansion clavate-rotund, '5 in. long. Calyx clavate, tapered to the short pedicel, 35 to 5 in. long, smooth, the 4 lobes concave, orbicular, about 2 in. long, two much larger than the others. Petals of the same size and shape as the calyx-lobes. Filaments 35 in. long. Ripe fruit oblong-ovoid, 1.5 in. long, crowned by the cup-shaped calyx-limb. 1-seeded. Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. India I, 475; Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, (1877), Pt. 2, 67; For. Fl. Brit. Burm. I, 489. E. firma, Wall. Cat. 3603; not of DC. E. cymosa, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 37; Fl. Ind. II, 492; not of Lam. Jambosa grandis, Blume Mus. Bot. I, 108. J. firma, Blume l.c., J. urceolata, Korth. in Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I,

Pt. 1, 418 in part. Syzygium grande, Walp. Repert. II, 180; not of Wall. Cat. 3554. S. firmum, Thwaites Enum. 417. S. montanum, Thwaites I.c. 116.

MALACCA: Griffith (K.D.) 2368, 2369, 2370, 2371; Maingay 730, 723. SINGAPORE: Ridley 4633; Hullet. LANGKAWI: Curtis. PENANG: Curtis 7515. DISTRIB.—British India in Burma, Chittagong, Sylhet and Assam.

A species easily recognised by its thick glossy reticulate leaves, large (mostly) terminal panicles with large flower-buds and ovoid-cylindric smooth fruit crowned by the cup-shaped calyx-lobes.

Included under this both by Duthie in the Flora of British India and by Trimen in his Flora of Ceylon, is a Ceylon plant (Thwaites C.P. 2694 which he named S. insigne). This plant has quite the leaves of E. grandis, but the flower buds are much larger and if flowers and fruit were available it would probably turn out to be specifically distinct. E. grandis, Wight, is allied closely to E. lepidocarpa, Wall.

EUGENIA THUMBA, Roxb. var. PENANGIANA, King. A mediumsized tree; young branches somewhat thinner than a goose-quill; the bark rough, brown. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-elliptic or oblong-lanceolate, sub-acute or bluntly and very shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces dull; the upper dark leaden-brown, the nerves and midrib impressed; lower surface dark-brown, the nerves and midrib prominent; main-nerves 15 to 20 pairs, curving upwards, interarching 1 in. from the edge; length 4 to 5 in.; breadth 1.8 to 2 in.; petiole 3 to 5 in. Panicles nearly as long as the leaves, terminal and axillary, pedunculate, lax; the branches numerous, spreading, 4-angled like the peduncle, the smaller compressed. Flowers 35 in. long (including the stamens), sessile, white, crowded, 5 or 10 together at the apices of the ultimate branchlets, clavate in bud. Calyx funnel-shaped, narrowed for half its length into a ribbed pseudo-stalk, the mouth with 4 broad, suborbicular lobes. Fruit unknown.

PENANG: Ourtis 2410.

This differs from the typical *E. Thumra*, Roxb., in having narrower leaves with fewer nerves and rather shorter panicles the branches of which are more acutely 4-angled. Fruit of this is unknown: when found it may yield characters warranting the separation of this as a distinct species.

23. EUGENIA GRIFFITHII, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 481. A tree, 50 to 80 feet high; young branches thinner than a goose-quill, their bark brown and rather rough. Leaves coriaceous, oblong or narrowly elliptic, narrowed about equally at base and apex, both surfaces dark-brown when dry, shining; main-nerves 15 to 20 pairs, spreading, rather straight, interarching 1 in. from the edge, depressed on the upper and prominent on the lower surface, reticulations small, indistinct; length 45 to 6 in.; breadth 2 to 25 in.; petiole 2 to '3 in.

Panicles small, racemose, in clusters of 6 to 8 at the apices of the branches, few-flowered, unequal in length but all shorter than the leaves and on more or less long, compressed, dark-coloured peduncles; the branches few, unequal in length but all under an inch, compressed; flowers in threes, sessile at the apices of the branchlets, the buds clavate. Calys campanulate, 25 in. long, constricted for more than half its length into a thick pseudo-stalk: the mouth with 4 broad, rounded lobes. Petals 4, orbicular not calyptrate. Fruit (unripe) globular-ovoid, slightly corrugated, crowned by the small circular remains of the calyx.

MALACCA: Griffith (K.D.) 2375. PERAK: Wray 2713; King's Collector 6192. SINGAPORE: Ridley 4980, 4981, 7951.

EUGENIA CLARKEANA, King, n. sp. A tree 30 to 50 feet high; young branches as stout as a quill, terete, compressed near the nodes, brown. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic-oblong to elliptic, very shortly acuminate, gradually narrowed from about or below the middle to the acute base; upper surface dark-brown, shining, not reticulate, the nerves faintly impressed; lower liver-coloured, rather dull, with numerous small pustules, the 12 to 16 pairs of curved main-nerves slightly prominent, the intramarginal nerves about I in distant from the slightly recurved edge, reticulations invisible; length 45 to 8 in.; breadth 175 to 3 in.; petiole 3 to 35 in. Panicles mostly terminal, shorter than the leaves, pyramidal, with many 4-angled, often compressed branches. Flowers sessile, in densely crowded capitules at the apices of the branchlets, about 35 in. across when expanded, white. Petals 4 or 5, free, broadly oblong, not calyptrate. Calyx widely campanulate, nearly 2 in. long, constricted at the base, rugulose; its mouth with 4 broad, shallow, blunt lobes. Fruit globular and 1-seeded or depressed-reniform and 2-seeded, vertically corrugated when young, rugulose when ripe, shining, black, crowned by the small circular remains of the calyx; the globular form '75 in. or more in diam., the reniform form about 1 in. long and 1.35 in. broad; pulp none.

PERAK: Scortechini 205; King's Collector 3349, 3491, 8573, 6822, 7811.

Allied to E. Griffithii, Duthie, but with a single large terminal panicle instead of a number of small ones and with smaller flowers.

25. EUGENIA CORRUGATA, King n. sp. A tree, 30 to 60 feet high; young branches terete but compressed at the apices thinner than a goose-quill, brown. Leaves as in E. Clarkeana, but the main-nerves not depressed on the upper surface. Panicles terminal, short and fewbranched; the branches terete. Flowers not seen. Fruit globular, much corrugated and vertically ridged, especially towards the base and

94 G. King—Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula, [No. 1, apex, depressed-globose, the rind '25 in thick, when fully ripe, greenish-yellow, and 2 to 3 in. in diam.

PERAK: King's Collector 5298, 6987.

EUGENIA PENDENS, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 475. A small tree with pendent branches: young branches compressed, slender, brown. Leaves thinly coriaceous, pellucidly dotted, narrowly oblong-elliptic or elliptic, occasionally somewhat oblanceolate, the apex shortly and rather abruptly acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces olivaceous when dry: main-nerves 10 to 12 pairs, slender, ascending, slightly curved, interarching 2 in. from the margin, secondary nerves and reticulations indistinct; length 5 to 7 in.; breadth 1.4 to 3 in.; petiole '3 to '35 iu. Panicles terminal, about 2 in. in diam., condensed, the branchlets about 5-flowered. Flower-buds globose-clavate, 5 in. long just before expansion. Flowers when expanded nearly '5 in. across. Calyx-tube narrowly funnel-shaped, jointed to a pedicel shorter than itself: lobes short, rounded, subequal, reflexed. Petals orbicular, longer than the calyx-lobes. Stamens '75 in. long. Fruit depressedglobular, green flushed with red, smooth, crowned by the short reflexed calvx-lobes, 1 in. in diam.

MALACCA: Griffith 2349; Maingay 747; Hervey. JOHOBE: Ridley 4200. SINGAPORE: Ridley 8048, 8447. PERAK: Scortechini 1809, 2021; Wray 3537. PENANG: Ridley 10242. DISTRIB.—Sumatra, Forbes 1377.

A species allied to *B. densiflora*, Duthie, but with leaves of thinner texture, with fewer nerves and no dots. The panicles are also much shorter, fewer-flowered, and the flowers are smaller.

EUGENIA BURKILLIANA, King n. sp. A tree, 40 to 60 feet high: young branches thinner than a goose-quill, brown. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces (when dry) shining, pale brownish-green, the upper pitted, the lower with black dots, the edges slightly recurved; main-nerves 10 to 14 pairs, ascending and forming wide arches '1 to '15 in. from the edge, between which and the actual edge is a second intramarginal nerve, the secondary nerves and connecting reticulations almost as prominent, all thin and equally visible on both surfaces, all raised: length 2.25 to 3.5 in.; breadth .9 to 1.25 in.; petiole .35 to .5 in. Panicles terminal, sessile, many-flowered, broader than long, much branched, their tops broadly pyramidal, usually somewhat shorter than the leaves: brauches thick, striate, 4-angled, slightly compressed. Flowers '7 in. long including the stamens, reddish before expansion, afterwards white, sessile, in threes at the ends of the branchlets, clavate in bud. Calyx 35 to 4 in. long, striate, funnel-shaped, its lower half gradually narrowed into a

pseudo-stalk: the mouth with 4 broad, rounded, shallow lobes. Petuls orbicular, not callptrate. Fruit unknown.

PERAK: Wray 2785, 3070; King's Collector 4719, 6186.

A species near *E. oblongifolia*, Duthie, but differing in its leaves, which are of the same colour on each surface and have more distinct nerves and reticulations equally visible on both surfaces. The mouth of the calyx too is different, being deeply 4-lobed.

28. EUGENIA HELFERI, Duthie in Hook fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 480. A considerable tree: young branches indistinctly 4-angled, as thick as a crow-quill, with pale-brown deciduous bark. Leaves narrowly elliptic. tapered to each end, the apex obtusely and shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces finely reticulate, pale olivaceous-green, the upper the darker: main-nerves about 12 pairs, faint, interarching close to the edge: the secondary nerves very faint; length 2.5 to 3.25 in.; breadth 1 to 1.25 in.; petiole 2 in. Panicles terminal, solitary, spreading, about half as long or sometimes quite as long as the leaves, the branchlets spreading, their bark exfoliating. Flowers in threes at the ends of the branchlets, about '5 in. across; buds clavate. Calyx-tube funnel-shaped, 2 in. long, attenuated at the base to a pedicel 2 in. long, the 4 lobes of the mouth unequal, short, broad, rounded. Petals broadly orbicular, much longer than the calyx-lobes and half as long as the stamens, bearing large pellucid glands on the exterior like the calyxtube. Fruit unknown.

PENANG: Curtis 212. SINGAPORE: Lobb. PERAK: King's Collector 4181. DISTRIB.—Burma (Tenasserim) Helfer 2418.

Closely allied to E. ramosissima, Wall., but with smaller flowers.

EUGENIA KURZII, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 478. VAR. ANDAMANICA, King. A tree: young branches as thick as a crowquill, terete, the bark very pale. Leaves thickly membranous, oblongelliptic, the base cuneate, the apex shortly caudate-acuminate; upper surface pale-olivaceous brown when dry, shining, remotely pitted, the main-nerves faint: lower surface paler brown, not olivaceous, the 10 or 12 pairs of main-nerves rather bold, arching upwards and interarching 15 to 2 in. from the edge; length 4.5 to 6 in.; breadth 1.85 to 2.25 in.; petioles 3 to 4 in. Panicles from the axils of the upper leaves, or terminal, shorter than the leaves, often broader than long, spread. ing, many-flowered; the branches 4-angled, pale. Flowers mostly in threes at the ends of the branchlets, '6 in. long (including the stamens). Calyx 15 in, long; widely campanulate, narrowed into a thick pseudostalk as long as itself; the mouth wide, with 4 broad, rounded, reflexed teeth. Petals 4, free, sub-orbicular, reflexed. Stamens four times as long as the calyz. Fruit unknown.

Andaman Islands, at Hobdaypore; King's Collector.

This differs from typical E. Kurzii in having narrower more accuminate leaves and longer stamens. The young branches moreover have paler bark. Fruit is as yet unknown, but when found it may afford characters to warrant specific rank for this.

30. EUGENIA ANISOSEPALA, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 481. A large tree: young branches terete, thinner than a goose-quill, brown, smooth. Leaves coriaceous, ovate to ovate-lanceolate, shortly acuminate. the base cuneate, both surfaces (when dry) dark-brown, the upper shining and with the nerves rather faint; the lower paler brown, the 12 to 14 pairs of curved main-nerves rather distinct, interarching 1 in. from the edge, the secondary nerves somewhat distinct; length 2.5 to 3.5 in.; breadth 1 to 1.75 in.; petiole 2 to 25 in. Panicles terminal, corymbose, usually shorter than the leaves, the branches numerous, spreading, rather crowded, 4-angled, the peduncle compressed. Flowers 5 in. long (including the stamens), sessile, clavate in bud, in threes at the apices of the branchlets. Calyx 3 in. long, campanulateinfundibuliform, its lower half contracted into a pseudo-stalk; the limb with 4 unequal, broad, rounded lobes (two being larger and sub-petaloid). Petals 4: not calvetrate. Fruit unknown. E. anisosepala, Duthie in Hook, fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 481 in part.

MALACCA: Griffith (K.D.) 2380, 2381. Maingay (K.D.) 754, 753 (in part). MALACCA: Derry 289.

Mr. Duthie remarks that the Griffithian specimens above quoted differ somewhat from those of Maingay inasmuch as they have smaller flowers. With these Mr. Derry's single specimen agrees. Maingay's specimens have a much larger more spreading panicle, with smaller flowers. The material is very poor and I think it is likely that, when more is forthcoming, it will be found that two species are mixed under the name *B. anisosepala*, Duthie.

31. EUGENIA GAGEANA, King n. sp. A tree, 40 to 50 feet high: young branches thinner than a goose-quill, terete, compressed at the nodes, brown (when dry). Leaves thickly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, bluntly acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface dull-brown, the midrib thin and depressed, the main-nerves faint: lower surface paler brown, the midrib thick and the reticulations and secondary nerves numerous and distinct; the main-nerves 12 to 18 pairs, curving upwards and interarching 1 in. from the edge: length 5 or 6 in.; breadth 1.5 to 2.25 in; petiole .25 to .3 in. Panicles terminal, about half as long as the leaves, sessile, corymbose, many-flowered, branching from the base; branches stout, spreading, obtusely 4-angled. Flowers sessile, in threes at the apices of the branchlets, globose-clavate in bud. Calyst narrowly campanulate, rather abruptly narrowed into a pseudo-stalk about 05 in. in length. Fruit unknown.

PERAK: King's Collector 7563.

32. EUGENIA HULLETIANA, King n. sp. A tree, 20 to 25 feet high; young branches thicker than a crow-quill, terete, brown. Leaves thinly coriaceous, elliptic or elliptic-ovate, with an abrupt, broad, short, apical acumen, the base cuneate, the edge slightly recurved; upper surface somewhat shining, dull-olivaceous; the lower tinged with brown; mainnerves numerous, about 'l in. apart, rather straight, curving upwards at the ends only and there interarching less than 05 in. from the edge. faint on the upper surface and only slightly conspicuous on the lower. the midrib depressed on the upper surface convex on the lower: reticulations almost invisible on the upper, not prominent on the lower surface; length 3.25 to 4.5 in.; breadth 1.5 to 2 in.; petiole .8 to '4 in. Panicles axillary and terminal, as long or nearly as long as the leaves, rather lax, pedunculate; the branches few, spreading, 4-angled, compressed. Flowers pale-green, (the stamens white), in groups of three, sessile at the ends of the branches, about 5 or 6 in, long (including the stamens), clavate in bud. Calyx about 25 in. long. funnel-shaped, the lower two-thirds cylindric and vertically ribbed: the mouth wide, divided into four broad, rounded lobes. Petals 4 suborbicular, reflexed, free. Fruit unknown.

PERAK: King's Collector 7470. DISTRIB.—Sumatra, Ridley 8973.

A species resembling in many respects E. glauca, King, but with larger flowers and differently veined leaves.

33. Eugenia chlorantha, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 487. A small glabrous tree: young branches thin, dark-brown, sub-terete. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic or ovate-elliptic, the apex shortly and abruptly acuminate, the base cuneate, both surfaces olivaceous-green when dry: main-nerves numerous, interarching less than 1 in. from the edge, thin but distinct, the secondary nerves and reticulations also distinct: length 4.5 to 6 in.; breadth 2 to 3 in.; petiole 3 to 35 in. Panicles much shorter than the leaves, axillary and terminal, divaricate, many-flowered, condensed, trichotomous, the branchlets compressed, 4-angled, short. Flowers 3 in. in diam. (excluding the stamens), sessile, clavate. Calyx 35 in. long, contracted into a thick, ridged pseudo-stalk for more than half its length, the mouth with 4 short thick, broad, rounded, spreading or reflexed lobes. Petals orbicular, greenish, not calyptrate. Fruit sub-globular, smooth, crowned by the prominent reflexed or spreading calyx-teeth, 3 to 4 in. in diam.

MALACCA: Griffith (K.D.) 2385; Maingay (K.D.) 783. SINGAPORE: Ridley 445, 3910, 5823, 9220. PAHANG: Ridley 1096. PENANG: Ourtis 180, 1448; Ridley 7957, 7952, 10190. JOHORE: Ridley 9181. PERAK: King's Collector 1277, 4082, 4220, 4076, 6765, 5619, 7511, 8535. DISTRIB.—Sumatra, Forbes 3098.

J. 11. 13

Although the petals of this are greenish, the stamens are of a brilliant red colour and as these are more permanent than the petals the specific name is somewhat misleading. There are however some specimens in which the petals are distinctly stated by the collector to be red.

In the Herbarium the species is readily recognised by the large persistent spreading calyx-lobes which crown the fruit and by the greenish colour of the leaves.

34. EUGENIA PENANGIANA, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 486. A slender glabrous tree, 40 to 80 feet high: young branches sub-terete, ribbed, those of the inflorescence 4-angled, all pale when dry. Leaves coriaceous, lanceolate or oblong-lanceolate rarely oblanceolate, obtusely acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces yellowish when dry, the lower slightly paler; nerves numerous spreading not prominent on either surface; length 2 to 3 in. rarely 4 in.; breadth '75 to 1.75 in.: petiole Panicles mostly terminal, but a few axillary, 1 to 3 in. long, on slender peduncles, the branchlets numerous divaricate, each bearing at its apex 3 to 5 sessile, white, clavate flowers 5 or 6 in. long. Calux about 4 in, long (longer in fruit), funnel-shaped, abruptly tapering to the base, ribbed (when dry), the limb with 4 or 5 short often obscure teeth. Petals orbicular, equal in number to the calyx-lobes, free. Stamens short. Fruit elongate, gradually tapered to the base from the truncate apex, crowned by the cupular, entire calyx-limb, 5 or 6 in. long.

Penang: Maingay (K.D.) 744; Curtis 193, 2790, 2972. Perak: Scortechini 132, 184, 1368, 3410, 5651, 6965; Wray 3066. Malacca: Derry 1177.

It is possible that two species may be covered by the preceding description as some of the specimens have smaller thinner leaves and flowers with more constricted pseudo-stalks than the type specimen (Maingay 744) on which Mr. Duthie founded the species.

35. EUGHNIA RIDLEYI, King n. sp. A tree; young branches thinner than a goose-quill, terete, the bark brown, rather rough. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong- or ovate-lanceolate, acute, or acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces rather dull when dry, the upper dark chivaceous brown, the nerves impressed; the lower pale warm brown, the midrib and nerves very prominent; main-nerves 7 to 10 pairs, curving upwards and interarching far from the edge, the secondary nerves prominent but the reticulations obscure; length 3.5 to 4.5 in.; breadth 1.25 to 2 in.; petiole 4 to 5 in. Panicles axillary and terminal, half as long as the leaves, the terminal sometimes as long, broad, the branches few and spreading horizontally, compressed especially at the nodes. Flowers 3 in. long (including the stamens), green, sessile, the buds clavate; calyx 2 in. long, campanulate above, abruptly narrowed

for half its length into a minutely granular pseudo-stalk; the mouth with 4 large, rounded lobes. *Petals* not calyptrate, three times as long as the calyx-lobes, ovate-round and like the latter reflexed in flower. *Fruit* unknown.

SINGAPORE: (in the "garden jungle"), Ridley 3706, 6416, 6419, 5728, 6233. Penang: Curtis 3010.

Notable for its green flowers.

EUGENIA PTEMPOLIA, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 487. A tree 20 to 40 feet high; young branches thicker than a crow-quill, pale, terete (the very youngest 4-angled), brownish-white. corriaceous, elliptic-oblong or oblong-lanceolate, occasionally obovateelliptic, shortly and rather bluntly cuspidate, or cordate-acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface (when dry) dark clivaceous-brown, shining, the main and secondary nerves and also the midrib depressed, the latter prominent, the former faint; lower surface paler and duller than the upper and the narves and reticulations rather more prominent, the midrib bold and convex, the former faint; lower surface paler and duller than the upper; length 2.5 to 4 in.; breadth 1 to 1.75 in.; petiole 25 to 35 in. Panicles axillary and terminal, shorter or longer than the leaves, laxly branched, corymbose or pyramidal, many-flowered, the branches spreading, slender, acutely 4-angled, bracteoles at the bases of the branches and at the bases of the flowers minute, subulate, decidnons. Flowers white, 4 in. long (including the calyx), clavate in bud, sessile in groups of two, three or more at the ends of the branchlets; calyx slightly over '2 in. in length, funnel-shaped, vertically striate, the mouth with 4 broad, shallow, rounded teeth. Petals reniform-orbicular or orbicular, dotted outside, free. Fruit depressedglobular, crowned by the narrow tubular remains of the calyx, not pulpy, '75 in. in diam. when ripe. E. tumida, Duthie l.c. 487. Syzygium pyrifolium, Wall. Cat. 3584; DC. Prodr. III, 261 (Syzyg.); Korth. in Ned. Kruidk. I, 204; Mig. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 457. Calyptranthes pyrifolia, Blume Bijdr. 1090.

In all the provinces except the Andaman and Nicobar Islands: common.

37. EUGENIA LINEATA, Duthie in Hook fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 487. A tree 30 to 60 feet high; young branches thicker than a crow-quill, terete, their bark pale-brown. Leaves thinly coriaceous, ovate-lanceolate or narrowly elliptic, rather abruptly and shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface (when dry) olivaceous-brown, shining, sometimes minutely pitted; the nerves numerous, indistinct, the midrib depressed; lower pale-brown, not olivaceous, the main-narves more distinct than on the upper, close together, the neighbouring ones

connected throughout their whole length by curving loops; length 2.75 to '4 in.; breadth 1.1 to 1.75 in.; petioles '25 to '35 in. Panicles terminal and from the upper leaf-axils, shortly pedunculate, lax, longer than the leaves; branches numerous divaricate, 4-angled, the younger also compressed. Flowers '4 or '5 in. long (including the stamens), sessile in twos or threes at the apices of the branchlets, the buds clavate. Calyx narrowly funnel-shaped, gradually tapering to the base, striate; the mouth with 4 rather deep, broad, rounded, concave lobes. Petals 4, orbicular, reflexed. Fruit ovoid, crowned by the thick, short, wide, 4-toothed calyx, black and shining when ripe, one-seeded, not pulpy, '3 in. long and '2 in. in diam. E. corymbosa, Wall. Cat. 3566 F. Jambosa lineata, DC. Prod. III, 287; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 428. Olavimyrtus lineatus, Blume Mus. Bot. I, 116. Myrtus lineata, Blume Bijdr. 1087.

In all the provinces except the Nicobar and Andaman Islands: common. DISTRIB.—The Malayan Archipelago.

A widely distributed species and varying as to size of leaf and also of flower-bud. In some specimens some of the nerves are of a dark colour on the lower surface. This is often confused with *E. rubricunlis*, Miq., which is itself a somewhat doubtful species.

EUGENIA CYMOSA, Lamk. Dict. III, 109 (not of Roxb.). A shrub or small tree; young branches as thick as a crow-quill, terete, pale. Leaves thinly coriaceous, ovate, ovate-lanceolate, (narrowly oblonglanceolate in VAR. concinna), caudate-acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces when dry brown, the upper tinged with olivaceous, the numerous nerves and reticulations distinct on the lower less so on the upper; length 2 to 3 in.; breadth 1 to 1.5 in.; petiole .15 to .3 in. Panicles numerous, axillary and terminal, an inch or two in length, the terminal twice as long, lax, the branches few, spreading, slender, compressed, with 3 or 4 flowers at their apices. Flowers sessile, white, 35 in. long (including the stamens). Calyx campanulate, abruptly contracted into a pseudostalk, the mouth with 4 small triangular lobes. Petals 4, orbicular, free. Fruit almost globular, the size of a pea, blueish-black, pulpy, 1or 2-seeded, (if 2-seeded transversely oblong in shape). Wight Ill. II, 17; Ic. t. 555; Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 67; For. Fl. I. 486. Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 482. Syz. caudatum, Wall. Cat. 3591. S. vimineum, Wall. Cat. 3533?. S. concinnum, Wall. Cat. 3582. S. nelitricarpum, T. & B. in. Nat. Tidsch. Ned. Ind. XXV. S. cymosum, DC. Prodr. III, 259; Korth. in Ned. Kraidk. Arch. I, 202?. E. nigrescens, Poir. Suppl. III, 123?. E. rhodomelea, Commers. in DC. Prodr. l.c. Jambosa tenuicuspis, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, 431. Murtus cymosa, Spreng.; Blume Bijdr. 1086.

In all the provinces. DISTRIB.—Burma, Sylhet and Assam, Java.

VAR. concinna (sp. Wall.); leaves narrowly oblong-lanceolate, caudate-acuminate.

PERAK: King's Collector 10521. DISTRIB.—Burma, Wallich 3582.

EUGENIA CONGLOMERATA, Duthie in Hook, fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, A large tree; young branches thinner than a goose-quill, obscurely 4-angled, blackish-brown, smooth: the older terete, grey, striate. Leaves coriaceous, oblanceolate, sub-acute or blunt, much tapered to the base: upper surface (when dry) blackish-brown, shining; the lower liver-coloured, somewhat dull, minutely black-dotted; mainnerves 18 to 20 pairs, spreading, curved, faint, more distinct on the upper than on the under surface, the midrib stout on the lower surface, the edges slightly recurved; length 3 to 4.5 in.; breadth 8 to 1.75 in.; petiole 2 to 35 in. Inflorescences generally 2 or 3 together from small tubercles on the naked branches below the leaves, consisting usually of few-flowered capitula on short peduncles from 25 to 5 in. long, or of solitary flowers from the bases of the peduncles. Flowers small, sub-globular or campanulate, only about 1 or 15 in. long, sessile. Calyx widely campanulate; the limb with 4 rounded lobes. Petals 4, free. Fruit pisiform, smooth, crowned by the 4 calyx-lobes and also by the stamens, red, smooth.

MALACCA: Maingay (K.D.) 745. SINGAPORE: (near the Botanic Garden), Ridley 5073.

40. EUGENIA URCEOLATA, King. A tree, 30 to 60 feet high: young branches rather thinner than a goose-quill, 4-angled, with pale brownish-Leaves coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, elliptic, or yellow, striate bark. obovate-elliptic, shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface (when dry) dark-brown, shining, pellucid-dotted; the lower warm-brown, with black dots: main-nerves 12 to 18 pairs, curving upwards and interarching 'l in. or more from the edge; length 5 to 7 in.; breadth 2 to 3.25 in.; petioles .25 in. long. Flowers from small axillary tubercles, solitary, fasciculate or in small panicles, (often several from one axil), much shorter than the leaves and with a few (usually about 3) very short, slender, spreading, 4-angled branches powdered with ferrugineous scurf. Flowers about '35 in. across (including the stamens). Calyx an open, rotate cup on a short, thin stalk, the margin divided into 4 broad, sub-orbicular, blunt, spreading, concave lobes. Petals 4, orbicular, free, spreading. Fruit turbinate, about 5 in. in diam., crowned by the short calyx-limb. Jambosa urceolata, Korth. in Ned. Kruidk. Arch. I, (1847), 202; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 418 (excluding all the synonyms).

PERAK: Wray 2423, 2609, 2928, 3134, 3248; King's Collector 1908, 2817, 713, 3345, 4262, 6665, 6682, 6600, 10677, 10780. Selangor:

Ridley 7336. SINGAPORE: Ridley 256, 4975. MALACCA: Ridley. DISTRIB.
—Sumatra.

The rotate 4-lobed calyx distinguishes this species.

41. EUGENIA GLAUCA, King n. sp. A tree, 40 to 50 feet high; young branches somewhat thicker than a crow-quill, terete; the bark pale-brown and flaky. Leaves coriaceous, oblong- or ovate-lanceolate, often obovate-lanceolate, sub-acute or blunt and with a short blunt point; upper surface (when dry) olivaceous-brown and shining, the lower glaucous (not glaucous in var.); the numerous nerves and reticulations very distinct on both surfaces, edge slightly recurved, (not recurved in var.) the intramarginal nerve very close to it; length 2.25 to 4 in.; breadth 1 to 2 in.; petiole 25 to 3 in. Flowers few, sessile, 3 in. long (including the stamens) and as much wide, in racemes or small, fewbranched, axillary or terminal panicles 3 or 4 inches long (often several together), with compressed, 4-angled rachises. Calyx-limb, a wide shallow cup with 4 broad, shallow, deciduous lobes, afterwards truncateerose, below narrowed into a thin pseudo-stalk. Petals 4, orbicular, clawed, free, reflexed. Fruit unknown.

PENANG: Curtis 1152, 2228. PERAK: Ridley 3086. MALACCA: Derry 1184.

Distinguished by its much reticulate leaves glaucous beneath and its few-flowered inflorescence.

VAR. pseudo-glauca, King; like the type but with thinner narrower and more acute leaves with no tendency to be obovate, not glaucous beneath and the edges not recurved.

PERAK: Ridley 3108, 8386. The Dindings; Curtis 3440.

42. EUGENIA SUBRUFA, King n. sp. A tree, 20 to 30 feet high: young branches half as thick as a goose-quill, terete, grey or pale-brown after the defoliation of the thin, flaky, brown bark. Leaves thickly coriaceous, narrowly elliptic or elliptic-ovate, shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface (when dry) pale olivaceous-brown slightly shining, the midrib, nerves and reticulations depressed; lower reddish, dull, the midrib and nerves prominent: main-nerves about 8 pairs, curving upwards, interarching at less than 'l in. from the edge to form a somewhat faint intramarginal line, the edges recurved; length 3.5 to 5 in.; breadth 1.5 to 2 in.; petiole 3 to '4 in. Panicles terminal and axillary, pedunculate, the few branches very short and crowded at the apex of the peduncle; both peduncle and branches 4-angled. Flowers '5 in. long (including the stamens), sessile, in threes at the apices of the very short ('l in. long) branches, clavate-obovoid in bud. Calya campanulate, funnel-shaped, reduced for a third of its length to a

stout, wrinkled pseudo-stalk: the mouth undulate and with 4 broad shallow deciduous teeth. *Fruit* ovoid, smooth, crowned by the wide circular remains of the calyx, 4 in. long (unripe) and 35 in. in diam.

SINGAPORE: Ridley 4588. PENANG: Curtis 194.

var. robusta, King; leaves larger (3.5 to 5.5 long and 1.5 to 2.2 in. broad) than in the typical form, and young branches thicker. Panicles several, terminal, 2 to 2.5 in. long; the branches more numerous than in the type form and not crowded at the apex, the lower as much as 4 in. long.

PENANG: Curtis 194, 1448, 3275.

A very rare but distinct species readily recognised by its short panicles, comparatively large flowers, and by the boldness of the midrib and of the few nerves on the under surface of the leaves which when dry are of a conspicuous terra-cotta colour.

43. EUGENIA DUTHIBANA, King n. sp. A tree, 40 to 70 feet high; young branches thicker than a crow-quill, the bark brown, rather rough. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic, ovate-elliptic or lanceolate-elliptic, shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces brown when dry and rather dull, the lower slightly the paler; main-nerves 4 to 8 pairs, curved, ascending, interarching far from the edge (about '15 in.), impressed on the upper, faintly prominent on the lower surface; the secondary nerves almost as prominent as the main ones; the reticulations indistinct on the lower, invisible on the upper surface; length 3 to 5 in.; breadth 1.25 to 2.25 in.; petiole .15 to .2 in. Racemes slender, 1 to 2 inches long, slender, solitary, clustered, terminal or axillary, the rachis dark, 4-angled. Flowers few, sessile, clavate in bud, sometimes clustered at the apex of the rachis. Calyx 2 in long, funnel-shaped, half of it contracted into a pseudo-stalk, the month wide and with 4 broad, rounded teeth. Petals reflexed, orbicular, white. Fruit clavate when young, becoming almost globular when ripe, rugulose, crowned by the wide circular remains of the calyx, '75 in. long and '65 in. in diam.

PEBAK: King's Collector 3966, 4218, 6268; Scortechini. MALACCA: Derry 256. PENANG: Curtis 653. SINGAPORE: Ridley 3864, 4982, 8400.

A species resembling *E. minutiflora*, Miq., but with larger flowers and more numerously nerved leaves. It is named after Mr. J. F. Duthie, F.L.S., who elaborated the *Myrtaces* for Hooker's Flora of British India.

44. EUGENIA POLYANTHA, Wight Ill. 17; Icones 543. A tall, slender tree; young branches rather thicker than a crow-quill, brown. Leaves thinly coriaceous, narrowly elliptic or lanceolate, sometimes oblong-oblanceolate, shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base cuneate: upper surface (when dry) dark-brown, shining, the nerves scarcely visible; lower paler brown, dull, with numerous minute black dots; main-nerves

8 to 10 pairs, spreading, slightly curved upwards at the ends and interarching less than '1 in. from the edge, slightly prominent on the lower surface: length 3 to 4.5 in.; breadth 1 to 1.5 in.; petiole .2 to .3 in. Panicles numerous, from the young branches below the leaves, or rarely axillary, 1 to 1.5 in. long; the rachis and short divaricate branches slender, compressed, 4-angled. Flowers at the ends of the branchlets, usually in threes, white, sessile. Petals 4, orbicular, free. Calyx a little more than '1 in. long, campanulate, constricted for one-third of its length into a pseudo-stalk, rugulose, shining: the mouth with 4 deep, rounded lobes. Fruit much depressed-globular if one-seeded, broader than long if two-seeded, always much depressed and crowned by the circular remains of the calyx, black, hard, without pulp, '15 in. long and of the same width if globular, and more than twice as broad if 2-seeded. Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 496. E. nitida, Duthie l.c. E. lucidula, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 444. ? Myrtus cymosa, Bl. Bijdr. 1086.

In all the provinces, except the Nicobars and Andamans: common. Distrib.—Malay Archipelago, Burma.

EUGENIA MANII, King n. sp. A tree, 20 to 30 feet high: young branches about as thick as a crow-quill, pale-brown, terete. Leaves membranous, elliptic to ovate-elliptic, the apex acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces brown when dry, the lower much paler than the upper and with numerous small black dots; main-nerves 5 or 6 pairs, curved, ascending, interarching 1 to 15 in. from the edge; reticulations large, indistinct on the lower and invisible on the upper surface; length 3.5 to 4.5 in.; breadth 1.5 to 2 in.; petiole .2 to .4 in. mostly shorter than the leaves, crowded, from the axils of leaves and of fallen leaves, usually shorter than the leaves, the branches few and slender (one often from the very base), compressed. Flowers clustered at the apices of the filiform branchlets, often numerous and crowded, sometimes few, whitish-red in colour, globular in bud. Calyx 15 in. long, campanulate, abruptly contracted into a short pseudo-stalk; the mouth with 4 deep, ovate-rotund lobes. Petals 4, rotund, slightly longer than the calyx-lobes, free, not calyptrate. Fruit depressed-globular, minutely rugulose, crowned by the small circular remains of the calvx. 4 in. broad and slightly less from base to apex.

ANDAMAN ISLANDS: King's Collectors.

Named in honour of Mr. E. H. Man, C.I.E., Deputy Commissioner of the Andamans, who has for years given most cordial help in the botanical exploration of the Andaman and Nicobar groups. A species related to *E. polyantha*, Wight, but with larger fewer-nerved leaves, and rather longer flowers and fruit. Also near *E. operculata*, Roxb.

EUGENIA CAUDATA, King. A glabrous bush or small tree; young branches very slender, sub-terete, the bark pale-grey or brown. Leaves thinly coriaceous, lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate, caudate-acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces pale-brown when dry, the lower palest; nerves numerous, spreading, scarcely visible; length 1.75 to 3 in.; breadth '75 to 1:1 in.; petiole :15 to :3 in. Racemes on slender peduncles, axillary or terminal, shorter than the leaves, laxly 3- to 5-flowered. Flowers 25 in. across, on slender pedicels 1 to 2 in. long, (longer in fruit). Calyx 2 in. long, campanulate, contracted at the very base into a very short pseudo-stalk (less than a quarter of its length), the mouth with 4 short, broad, blunt, deciduous teeth. Petals orbicular. about twice as long as the short stamens, deciduous. Fruit at first ovoid, afterwards nearly globular, 5 in. long, smooth, crowned by the cupular, short, 4-toothed calyx-limb. Myrtus caudata, Wall. Cat. 3631.

SINGAPORE: Wallich. PENANG: Curtis 654. PERAK: Curtis 2007: Scortechini 392, 444; King's Collector 3654, 4241, 6262; Wray 472, 1176, 1574, 2824, 3208, 5841.

A species rather easily recognised by its small caudate-acuminate, lanceolate, indistinctly-nerved leaves and few-flowered, lax racemes. Wallich also issued under his No. 3591 a plant to which he gave the name Syzygium caudatum. It differs much from this and is in fact Eugenia cymosa, Lamk.

EUGENIA FILIFORMIS, Wall. Cat 3578. A glabrous tree, 30 to 50 feet high, with slender drooping branches: young branches very slender, terete, dark-coloured. Leaves coriaceous, small, pellucid-dotted, lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate, shortly caudate-acuminate, the base cuneate: both surfaces greenish-brown when dry: the nerves numerous, a few slightly conspicuous, the others very faint; length 1.75 to 3 in.; breadth '75 to 1.2 in.; petiole '15 to '2 in slender. Racemes slender. very lax, few-flowered, axillary and terminal, as long as or longer than the leaves. Flowers '75 in, long including the stamens, inserted on the slender rachis by filiform pedicels '75 to 1.25 in. in length. Calyx funnel-shaped, attenuated for half its length into a slender pseudostalk; the limb with 4 broad, blunt, reflexed lobes nearly 1 in. long. Petals orbicular-reniform, reflexed, 25 in. long. Ripe fruit ellipticovoid to sub-globular, smooth, '75 in. long, crowned by the calyx-lobes. Duthie in Hook, fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II. 478. Syzygium filiforme and S. capillare, Wall. Cat. 3580 and 3578. Clavimyrtus virens, Blume Mus. Bot. Lugd. Bat. I, 114.

SINGAPORE: Wallich: Hullett; Ridley 4569. PENANG: Wallich; Curtis 1090, 1448. MALACCA: Griffith (K.D.) 2389; Maingay (K.D.) 721; Derry 451, 471. PERAK: King's Collector 2321, 5601, 5861, 5925, 6708; Wray 1192, 3262; Ridley 9640.

J. 11. 14

48. EUGENIA ANDAMANICA, King n. sp. A small glabrous tree: young branches slender, with greyish-brown rather rough bark. Leaves coriaceous, rotund-ovate to rotund, with a very short abrupt blunt apiculus, obscurely crenate near the apex, abruptly tapered to the base; nerves numerous invisible on the upper shining surface and faint on the dull lower surface, curving upward, interarching close to the margin; length 1.5 to 2.5 in.; breadth 1 to 2 in.; petiole 3 or 4 in. Panicles often as long as the leaves, crowded, pedunculate, axillary and terminal, the branchlets usually trichotomous, 4-augled, bearing 3 or 4 sessile flowers at their apices. Flowers about 5 in. long, clavate, the calyx contracted into a pseudo-stalk more than half of its length, the mouth with 4 erect, equal, triangular, acute teeth. Petals 4, orbicular, calyptrate. Fruit unknown.

ANDAMAN ISLANDS: King's Collector.

49. EUGENIA HOSEANA, King n. sp. A glabrous tree, 30 to 40 feet high: young branches thinner than a goose-quill, pale greyish-yellow, terete, the very youngest quadrangular. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic to ellipticoblong, abruptly and shortly caudate-acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface dark-brown leaden and shining when dry, the lower palebrown and dull; main-nerves 15 to 20 pairs ascending very little, almost straight, interarching 1 in. from the edge; length 4.5 to 7 in.; breadth 1.75 to 2.5 in.; petiole 15 to 3 in. Racemes axillary and terminal, solitary, not more than 1 in. long, the rachis with 2 deep grooves. Flowers white, 35 in. long, exclusive of the stamens, sessile. enveloped in several sub-ovate leathery bracts as long as themselves. Calyx-tube widely campanulate, contracted slightly at the base but not into a pseudo-stalk; its texture very leathery; its mouth with 4 blunt, obtuse lobes. Petals orbicular. Fruit unknown.

PERAK: Scortechini 163; Wray 2952; King's Collector 3407.

50. EUGENIA BENJAMINA, King n. sp. A glabrous shrub or small tree: young branches thin, terete, pale-brown. Leaves thinly coriaceous, conspicuously pellucid-dotted on both surfaces, narrowly elliptic, sometimes oblanceolate-elliptic, with an abrupt, narrow, short apiculus half an inch or more in length, the base cuneate: both surfaces pale yellowishor greenish-brown when dry; the nerves very numerous, distinct like the reticulations, interarching near the margin; length 2.5 to 3 in.; breadth 1 to 1.5 in.; petiole 15 in. slender. Racemes axillary or terminal, shorter than the leaves, few-flowered. Flowers 5 to 6 in. long, (including the stamens), sessile on short stout pedicels. Calyx clavate, the mouth with 4 broad, blunt lobes. Petals orbicular, with thin edges. Fruit when young covered with large convex pellucid glands, crowned by the deeply 4-lobed calyx-limb; when ripe depressed-globular, the calyx-limb reduced to a ring, 1 in. long and 1 to 1.4 in. broad.

PERAK: Wray 2623, 2797, 3204; King's Collector 7306. DISTRIB.—Sumatra, Forbes 2046.

Named from the resemblance of its leaves to those of Ficus Benjamina, Linu. The Perak specimens have no ripe fruit on them and the description of it above given is taken from Forbes's Sumatra specimens which agree in leaf absolutely with those collected in Perak.

51. EUGENIA VARIOLOSA, King n. sp. A glabrous shrub, 12 to 20 feet high: young branches slender, 4-angled, pale-brown, profusely dotted, like the leaves on both surfaces and the flowers, with large pellucid glands. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, rarely elliptic-oblong, caudate-acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces when dry pale-brown; main-nerves 12 to 15 pairs slightly prominent on the lower surface (when dry), ascending, rather straight, interarching 'I to '15 in. from the margin, secondary nerves and reticulations indistinct: length 5.5 to 7 in.; breadth 1.35 to 2.5 in.; petiole .2 to .3 in. Racemes axillary and terminal, crowded, only about 1 in. long. Flowers white, 4 in. across, on stout pedicels less than 1 in. long. Calyx-tube parrowly campanulate, 2 in. long, the mouth with two very unequal pairs of rounded teeth. Petals orbicular, thick in the centre, much shorter than the stamens. Style about 5 in, long. Fruit globular: smooth, prominently glandular-dotted, crowned by the short calyx, '8 in. in diam.

Perak: Scortechini; King's Collector 3415, 3995, 6036, 10437. Singapobe: Ridley 8411, 8449. Selangor: Ridley 4973.

Distinguished by having prominent pustule-like glands on all its parts.

EUGENIA CLAVIFLORA, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 37; Fl. Br. Ind. II, 488. A glabrous tree, 25 to 30 feet high: young branches slender, palebrown, compressed. Leaves thinly coriaceous, lanceolate or oblonglanceolate, shortly acuminate, the base acute; main and secondary nerves very numerous, curving upwards and interarching less than 'l in. from the edge: length 4 to 6 in.; breadth 1.5 to 2 in.; petiole 1 to 15 in. Flowers 6 to 8 in. long, in very shortly stalked, condensed, axillary corymbs, sessile; the calyx-tube narrowly cylindric-clavate, contracted at the base into a slender pseudo-stalk; the mouth with 4 or 5 short, broad lobes. Petals 4 or 5, free, white, orbicular-ovate, about '25 in. long; filaments about 6 in. long. Fruit narrowly oblong-ovoid, about S in. long, smooth, pulpy, crowned by the short, incurved calyx-limb, 1-seeded. Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 484; Wight Ill., II, 15; Ic. t. 606; Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2. 65; For. Fl. I. 480. Syzygium claviflorum, Wall. Cat. 3575. S. longiflorum, Wall. Cat. 3572. S. excavatum, Wall. Cat. 3574. Wall. Cat. Indeterminata 8085.

NICOBAR and ANDAMAN ISLANDS; common. DISTRIB.—British India in Burma, Chittagong and Assam.

VAR. leptantha; flowers and fruit smaller than in the typical form: flowers in short racemes, not in corymbs: fruit '4 in. long. Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 484; Benth. Fl. Austral. III, 283 (Syz.); Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 65; For. Fl. I, 480. S. suavissimum, Wall. Cat. 3573. Syzyg. Griff. Notul. 654.

MALACCA: Griffith (K.D.) 2366/1, 2367. PENANG: Ridley 1021, 1109.

VAR. excavata; leaves more coriaceous than in the typical form and somewhat larger, young branches with rather rough bark. Syzygium excavatum, Wall. Cat. 3574.

Penang: Curtis 697, 749, 8384, 8393. Prov. Wellesley: Ridley 6970. Perak: King's Collector 7440. Johore: Ridley 4076.

VAR. Maingayi; young branches rather stout, the very youngest smooth, the older with deeply striate bark. Leaves thickly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, main-nerves not prominent, the midrib very prominent on the lower surface: length 4.5 to 7.5 in. Flowers about .5 in. long: fruit unknown. E. Maingayi, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. 1nd. II, 484.

MALACCA: Maingayi (K.D.) 750.

This is known only from Maingay's imperfect specimens. It does not appear to me to be separable specifically from E. claviflora, Roxb.

VAR. glandulosa; young branches acutely 4-angled: leaves as in VAR. Maingayi: calyx-tube with large pellucid glands.

MALACCA: Mount Ophir; only once collected.

53. EUGENIA ZEYLANICA, Wight Ill. II, 15: Ic. I, 73. A glabrous tree, 30 to 60 feet high: young branches slender, obsoletely 4-angled or terete, pale-brown. Leaves coriaceous, lanceolate, sometimes ovatelanceolate, obtusely acuminate, the base acute: both surfaces shining, brown when dry, the lower minutely glandular and paler: nerves 10 or 12 pairs, indistinct, interarching near the edge, the reticulations obsolete; length 1.5 to 3.5 in.; breadth .35 to 1.5 in.; petiole .05 to .15 in. Panicles axillary and terminal, crowded, the axillary shorter than the leaves, the terminal longer; branchlets short, 4-angled like the main-rachis. Flowers numerous, in twos or threes at the apices of the ultimate branchlets, their length (including the stamens) 35 to 4 in. Calyx funnel-shaped, 2 in. long, sessile or on a short pedicel; the tube ribbed, granular-tubercled; the limb with 4 or 5 ovate-rotund, concave, erect, deciduous lobes. Petals orbicular, 4 or 5, deciduous as a calyptra. Fruit pisiform, smooth, white. Duthie in Hook, fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 485. Kurz in Journ, As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 65; For. Fl. I, 481. E. spicata, Lam. Dict. III, 201; DC. l.c. (Syz.). Trimen Fl. Ceylon I, 171, Bedd. Fl. Sylv. I, t. 202. E. glandulifera, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 37; Fl. Ind. II, 496. S. seylanioum, DC. Prodr. III, 260; Wall. Cat. 3564, in part; Z. corticata, Wall. Cat. 3565; Dalz. and Gibs. Bomb. Fl. 94. Acmena zeylanica, Thwaites Enum. 118. A. parviflora, DC. l.c. 262. Jambosa bracteata, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. J, Pt. 1, 437. S. corticatum, Wall. Cat. 3565. Myrtus zeylanica, Linn. Sp. Pl. 675.—Rheede Hort. Mal. v. t. 20.

In all the provinces; common. DISTRIB.—British India, Ceylon.

54. EUGENIA GRATA, Wight Ill. II, 15. A small glabrous tree: young branches sub-terete, the bark pale-brown, loose. Leaves coriaceous, ovate-lanceolate to lanceolate, acuminate, the base acute; upper surface brown when dry, the lower pale, main-nerves numerous, curving, ascending, interarching about '1 in. from the edge, distinct as is the midrib on the lower surface in the young leaves, indistinct on the upper: length 2 to 8.5 in.; breadth '85 to 1.5 in.; petiole '15 to '25 in. Inflorescence and flowers as in E. zeylanica but the calyx-tube not granular. Fruit ovoid, pellucid-dotted, crowned by the small calyx-lobes, '2 in. long, black when ripe. Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, p. 65; For. Flora Burma I, 480; Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. 486. Syzyg. gratum, Wall. Cat. 3586. S. scabridum, Wall. Cat. 3564 D. Myrtus quadrangularis, Ham.

MALACCA: Griffith (K.D.) 2364. PENANG: Gurtis 317, 756, 2245; Wallich. PERAK: Bidley 7955, 9456; King's Collector 5414, 5433, 6267. Andamam Islands: King's Collector. DISTRIB.—Sumatra.

A species very close to E. seylanica but with somewhat larger leaves, glaucous or sub-glaucous beneath. The best distinguishing marks lie however in the calyxtube which in this is smooth, and in the fruit which in this is ovoid and black.

55. EUGENIA TECTA, King n. sp. A glabrous tree, 20 to 25 feet high: young branches slender, 4-angled; the bark dark-brown, flakey. Leaves thinly coriaceous, almost sessile, ovate-lanceolate, shortly and obtusely acuminate, the base rounded and minutely cordate; both surfaces pale-brown when dry; nerves numerous but scarcely visible, the midrib prominent on the lower surface and bearing small scattered tubercles; length 2.5 to 8.25 in.; breadth 1.1 to 1.6 in.; petiole '05 to 1 in., densely covered with black tubercles. Flowers '5 or '6 in. long (including the stamens), crowded in axillary or terminal fasicles, sessile. Calga widely funnel-shaped, tapered to the bracteolate base, minutely dotted; the limb wide, with 5 broad lobes. Petals orbicular, yellowish, deciduous. Fruit unknown.

PERAK: King's Collector 1863.

56. EUGENIA PSEUDO-TETRAPTERA, King n. sp. A tree? Young branches of the thickness of a crow-quill, compressed at the nodes,

4-angled and 4-winged, the bark dark-brown and flakey, deciduous. Leaves thinly coriaceous, almost sessile, broadly lanceolate or ovatelanceolate, the base broad and minutely cordate, the apex shortly and bluntly acuminate; upper surface dull olivaceous-brown with remote black pits, the nerves slightly and the midrib greatly depressed; lower surface pale-brown, with many small black marks especially on the bold thick midrib; main-nerves 14 to 18 pairs, prominent, slightly curved, subascending and interarching at about 1 in. from the edge; length 2 to 2.25 in.; breadth 1 to 1.5 in.; petiole .05 in. wrinkled. Flowers in terminal, sessile, multi-bracteste glomeruli about 4 in. long; the bracts about as long as the flowers, large, broadly oblong, blunt, their posterior surfaces bearing many black dots. Flowers about 25 in. long, their pedicels less than 'l in. Calyx cylindric, slightly contracted at the base; the mouth with 5 erect, ovate, blunt, sub-distant teeth, about '05 in. long. Petals sub-orbicular, calyptrate. Fruit subglobular, 25 in. in diam., crowned by the calyx-teeth.

JOHORE: on Gunong Panti, Ridley 4197.

This species comes very near *E. tetraptera*, Miq., but that species has narrower, less conspicuously bracteate flowers and its young branches are covered with glandular hairs. This is also allied to *E. tecta*, King, which has, however, larger flowers in pedunculate bracteate heads. The leaves of the two are almost exactly alike in texture and form, but the dots and pits in those of *E. tecta* are less conspicuous than in these of this plant. This is also closely allied to *E. polita*.

57. EUGENIA POLITA, King. A glabrous tree, 30 to 60 feet high; young branches slender, compressed and acutely 4-angled or winged, their bark pale-brown and deciduous. Leaves coriaceous, lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate, bluntly and shortly acuminate, the base abruptly cuneate, both surfaces shining and of a liver-brown colour; main-nerves 10 to 12 pairs, often forked, interarching less than '04 in. from the edge, hardly visible on the upper surface, length 1.5 to 2.25 in.; breadth 75 to 1 in.; petiole under 1 in. Panicles shorter than the leaves. axillary and terminal, very condensed, many-flowered, bearing coriaceous bracts of two sorts, those at the base of the panicle with long, subulate points, those at the base of its branches and of the flowers oblong with broad truncate apices, the rachis and branches 4-winged. Flowers (including the stamens) 35 in. long, sessile. Calya funnel-shaped, ribbed, very coriaceous; the limb much prolonged beyond the ovary; but only slightly expanded, with 5 ovate-rotund, concave, erect lobes. Petals orbicular, deciduous. Stamens not very numerous nor long. Fruit globular, crowned by the 5 calyx-lobes, when young minutely pellucid-glandular. E. zeulanica, Duthie (not of Wight) in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 485, in part. Syzyg, politum, Wall. Cat. 8626.

Penang: Porter; Curtis 511. Johobe: Ridley 4078. Perak: Scortechini 585; Wray 2822; King's Collector 6930, 8679. Malacca: Ridley 859.

A species superficially resembling E. seylanica, Wight, but really differing greatly from that and every other species within our region by its prominently bracteate and very condensed inflorescence which has winged branchlets. The fruit has been only twice collected.

58. EUGENIA VALDEVENOSA, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 489. A glabrous tree, 20 to 50 feet high: young branches rather thinner than a goose-quill when dry, acutely 4-angled but not winged, the bark brown. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic, shortly and abruptly acuminate, the base cuneate or rounded; upper surface olivaceous-brown, reticulate, the nerves faint: lower warm-brown, the main-nerves 14 to 24 pairs, very prominent, curving upwards and interarching in a wavy line 15 to 25 in. from the edge; length 5.5 to 8 in.; breadth 2.35 to · 3·5 in.; petiole ·2 to ·25 in. Panicles terminal or from the upper leafaxils, pedunculate, rather shorter than the leaves, with many spreading, lax branches, the branchlets compressed. Flowers white, sessile, in heads on the ends of the branchlets, '4 in. long (including the stamens), the buds narrowly clavate. Calyx narrowly infundibuliform, tapering equally from base to apex, the mouth truncate, entire. Petals calyptrate. Fruit depressed-globular, crowned by the short remains of the calyxtube, smooth, '75 in. in diam. L. ellipticum, Wall. Cat. 3587 in part, (not of other authors).

Penang: Wallich; Curtis 55; King's Collector 1579; Maingay 723, 762. Penan: Scortechini 1662; Wray 2209, 2842; King's Collector 737, 2737, 4947, 5122, 5322, 7008, 10246, 10873.

Under the pre-occupied name L. ellipticum, Wallich issued this species as No. 3587 of his Catalogue. Mixed with it, however, he issued some leaves of a distinct species from Penang. Good specimens, with leaves exactly agreeing with these, have since been found and that plant has been named R. pergamacea, King.

59. EUGENIA OBLONGIFOLIA, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 491. A tree; young branches somewhat thicker than a crow-quill, very pale, 4-angled (sometimes obscurely so). Leaves thinly coriaceous, elliptic or oblong-elliptic, shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces shining, the nerves and reticulations distinct; upper surface pale-olivaceous, the lower pale-brown; main-nerves 10 to 16, slender, whitish, not much more prominent than the secondary, interarching less than 1 in. from the edge; length 3 to 4.5 in.; breadth 1.25 to 2 in.; petiole 3 in. long. Panicles terminal, corymbose, spreading, many-flowered, 3 or 4 inches in length and as many in breadth; the short peduncle and numerous branches stout, 4-angled, the branchlets

compressed, all very pale. Flowers '8 or '4 in. across. Petals 4, calyptrate, green. Calys '2 in. long, campanulate, contracted for half its length into a thin pseudo-stalk, smooth; the mouth truncate or very slightly toothed. Fruit (unripe) globular, smooth, crowned by the short, wide remains of the calyx, '35 in. in diam.

MALACCA: Maingay (K.D.) 746. SINGAPORE: Ridley 360, 4993, 10131. Perak: King's Collector 6012, 8848, 10883.

VAR. parviflora; flowers smaller than in the typical form: leaves oblong-lanceolate, tapering to each end, 3.5 to 5.5 in. long and 1 to 1.5 in, broad.

PERAK: Scortechini 618.

VAR. robusta, King; calyx 35 in. long; panicles, branches of panicle and young twigs thicker than in the typical form.

PERAK: Scortechini 216.

60. EUGENIA SUBHORIZONTALIS, King n. sp. A small tree; young branches thinner than a goose-quill, terete, blackish-brown when dry. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong or elliptic-oblong, tapering to each end, shortly and sharply acuminate, the base cuneate, the edges somewhat recurved (when dry), the upper surface dark olivaceous-brown and shining, the midrib depressed, all the nerves faint, lower surface dark brown, not olivaceous, duller than the upper, the midrib very bold and convex, the main-nerves 15 to 20 pairs, sub-horizontal, thin, but rather prominent and shining, interarching to form a bold intramarginal line ·1 in. from the edge, the secondary nerves and reticulations rather distinct; length 4.5 to 7 in.; breadth 1.5 to 2.3 in.; petiole .5 to .6 in. Punicles axillary and terminal, the former shorter than the leaves, the latter often longer, lax: the branches rather sparse, spreading, compressed, obscurely 4-angled. Flowers white, sessile, in clusters of 3 to 6 at the ends of the branchlets, globose-clavate in bud. Calyx '25 in. long, funnel-shaped, contracted to a pseudo-stalk for half its length: the limb with 4 shallow, broad, rounded (sometimes acute) lobes. Fruit unknown.

PERAK: Wray 2118, 2097. DISTRIB.—Sumatra, Hort. Bogor. 3850 under the name of E. punctulata, Miq., which it is not.

61. EUGENIA VALETONIANA, n. sp. King. A tree, 60 to 80 feet high; young branches thicker than a crow-quill, terete, the bark pale-brown, flakey. Leaves as in E. Griffithii but somewhat narrower and with rather more numerous main-nerves. Flowers sessile in small terminal or axillary panicles shorter than the leaves, with very few short, terete, few-flowered cymose branches, or in small pedunculate cymes. Calyx 3 in. long, clavate-campanulate, constricted into a short pseudo-stalk; the wide mouth truncate or with 4 deciduous, short, rounded lobes.

Petals small, orbicular, deciduous. Fruit when unripe pyriform, when ripe globular, crowned by the wide calyx-limb, '5 in. long.

PERAK: King's Collector 5982, 6090.

A species near E. Griffithii, and also near E. Clarkeana and E. Koordersiana, but with much smaller panicles and fruit at first pyriform.

EUGENIA EXPANSA, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 491. A tree, 20 to 50 feet high; young branches thinner than a goose-quill, terete, pale-brown. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate or oblongelliptic, acuminate, the base cuneate, both surfaces brown (when dry) and shining, the lower paler; main-nerves 20 to 24 pairs, faint, spreading, connected by numerous loops, not very prominent in either surface but distinctest on the lower, intramarginal line less than 'l in. from the edges: length 4 to 6.6 in.; breadth 1 to 2.25 in.; petiole .15 to .2 iu. Panicles numerous, terminal and axillary, usually 2 or 3 together. varying in length from less than one inch to several inches, the longer ones bearing a few slightly compressed branches with 5 to 8 sessile flowers crowded at their apices. Flowers (including the stamens) 3 in. long (sometimes longer), clavate in bud. Calyx 15 in. long, infundibuliform, minutely rugulose; the mouth truncate, undulate, slightly reflexed. Petals orbicular, calyptrate. Fruit unknown. Syzygium expansum, Wall. Cat. 3567. S. euneuron, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 314.

PENANG: Wallich 3567; Curtis 247. PERAK: Wray, Scortechini, King's Collector; very common.

branches almost as thin as a crow-quill, terete below but 4-angled near the apex, yellowish. Leaves coriaceous, oblanceolate, shortly and bluntly acuminate, much narrowed at the base; both surfaces pale-olivaceous; the upper tinged with brown, shining, the main-nerves indistinct or invisible; the lower very pale, dull, the 12 to 16 main-nerves spreading, very faint, the edge thickened and slightly recurved; length 3 to 5.5 in.; breadth 1 to 2.25 in.; petiole 3 to 35 in. Panicles much shorter than the leaves, mostly terminal, rarely axillary, trichotomous, the branchlets also trichotomous, all acutely 4-angled and striate, the bracteoles at the nodes and at the bases of the flowers short, concave, ovate. Flowers bibracteolate at the base, in threes, 4 in. long (including the stamens) on 4-angled pedicels 1 in. long. Calyx 15 in. long, minutely rugulose; the mouth with 4 broad, shallow teeth. Fruit ellipsoid, rugulose, crowned by the 4 persistent calyx-teeth, length (unripe) 3 iu.

PERAK: King's Collector 1901, 4951, 7307; Scortechini 45; Wray 2917.

This closely resembles Eugenia fastigiata (Calyptranthes fastigiata, Blume), but the leaves have shorter petioles and fewer nerves and the fruit of this is corrugate d J. 11. 15



rugulose and not glandular. This also resembles Eugenia sylvestris (Caryophyllus sylvestris, Blume) almost exactly in leaves: but the fruit of the latter is very different.

EUGENIA NIGRICANS, King n. sp. A large tree; young branches **64**. rather thicker than a crow-quill, sub-terete, dark-brown when dry. Leaves oblong to oblong-elliptic, shortly and abruptly acuminate, the base more or less cuneate; both surfaces very dark-olivaceous and dull (when dry), the lower with a reddish tinge: nerves very numerous and close together, straight and sub-horizontal, all faint below and distinct above, the reticulations few and faint on both surfaces, the edge recurved, and the intramarginal line very near it; length 2.5 to 4 in.; breadth 1.4 to 2 in.; petiole 3 to 4 in. Panicles axillary and terminal, not more than half as long as the leaves with few lax trichotomous spreading branchlets, all 4-angled. Flowers white, 3 in. long (including the stamens), in threes, sessile, clavate in bud. 15 in. long, wrinkled, funnel-shaped, narrowed for half its length into a pseudo-stalk, the mouth wide and truncate. Petals deciduous. Fruit unknown.

PERAK: Wray 2221.

65. EUGENIA INOPHYLLA, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 37: Fl. Ind. II, 496. A glabrous tree, 40 to 60 feet high; young branches rather thinner than a goose-quill, terete, dark-brown. Leaves coriaceous, narrowly elliptic or elliptic-lanceolate, rather abruptly acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces when dry smooth, shining, the numerous thin, curved, ascending main-nerves indistinct; the upper surface almost black, the lower deep-brown; length 3 to 5 in.; breadth 1.25 to 2.25 in.; petiole 2 to 4 in. Panièles corymbose, in the upper leaf-axils and terminal. nearly as long as or longer than the leaves, on rather long peduncles, many-flowered, each from 2.5 to 3 in. across, the branches and branchlets numerous, 4-angled. Flowers 2 or 3 together, sessile at the apices of the branches, '4 in. long (including the coloured stamens) white, clavate in bud. Calyx funnel-shaped, rather abruptly tapered to the base, 2 in. long, smooth; the mouth truncate, with 5 very obscure, short, broad teeth. Petals calyptrate. Fruit (according to Roxburgh) pear-shaped. large. Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. 11, 481 in part. Wight Ic. 628 (bad). Jambosa inophylla, Mig. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 433. Suzugium inophyllum, Wall. Cat. 3600 in part; DC. Prodr. III, 260.

Perak: Wray 1377, 2554, 2655, 2734; King's Collector 4741, 6079, 655, 8481. Penang: Curtis 973, 974, 2621.

Two specimens of this are included in the Linnssan Society's set of the Wallichian plants under 3600. The other two sheets belong to two different species.

66. EUGENIA OBLATA, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 37; Fl. Ind. 11, 493.

A tree, 40 to 50 feet high; young branches terete (when dry), reddishbrown. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong to elliptic-oblong, or broadly lanceolate, acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces brown (when dry), shining, the upper often tinged with olivaceous and the lower with red, main-nerves 20 to 24 pairs, close, connected by numerous secondary nerves and reticulations, indistinct on the upper but distinct on the lower surface, intramarginal nerve very close to the slightly recurved margin; length 3.5 to 5 in.; breadth 1 to 2.5 in.; petiole 2 to 25 in. Panicles axillary and terminal, shorter than the leaves, often pedunculate, corymbose, the branches and branchlets few, crowded, obtusely 4-angled. Flowers '5 in. long, including the stamens, white, sessile, shortly clavate in bud. Calyx 25 in. long, funnel-shaped, the mouth with 4 deciduous, short, blunt lobes, narrowed to a pseudo-stalk. Petals orbicular, calyptrate. Fruit as large as a cherry when ripe, smooth, pulpy, the pericarp rather thick; seed solitary. Wight Ill. II, 15; Ic. t. 622; Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 67; For. Fl. I, 488; Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 492. S. oblatum, Wall. Cat. 3569. S. pulchellum, Wall. Cat. 3566 in part. Syzg. truncatum, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 455. Jambosa pulchella, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 422. E. comosa, Wall. Cat. 3565 D; l.c. 3600 C (under E. inophylla).

MALACCA: Derry 1178. Perak: Scortechini. Province Wellesley: Curtis 9378a. Penang: Ridley 9378.

67. EUGENIA BERNARDI, King n. sp. A medium-sized tree; young branches thicker than a crow-quill, slightly compressed, dark-brown, the older terete and grey. Leaves thinly coriaceous, broadly elliptic, abruptly and shortly acuminate, the base slightly cuneate; both surfaces brown (when dry) and shining, the lower slightly paler; the numerous close nerves and their connecting reticulations distinct on both; the intramarginal line less than 'I in. from the edge, the midrib depressed on the upper, prominent on the lower surface; length 3.5 to 4.5 in.; breadth 1.75 to 2.25 in.; petiole .25 to .4 in. Panicles terminal, occasionally from the branches below the leaves, shorter than the leaves when in flower but longer in fruit, densely corymbose, trichotomously branched, many-flowered, the peduncle and lower branches terete, the branchlets 4-angled. Flowers partly sessile and partly on very short thick pedicels, the buds obovoid, obtuse. Calyx 15 in. long, campanulate-cylindric, tapering slightly to the base but not forming a pseudostalk, smooth, the limb truncate. Petals falling off in a depressed calyptra. Stamens 25 in. long. Fruit turbinate, black when ripe. without pulp, crowned by the minute remains of the calyx, 2 in. in diam.

PERAK: Scortechini 326. SELANGOR: Ridley 8617. PENANG: Curtis 975, 2845.

Remarkable for its short, obovoid flower-buds; closely related to E. simulans which has, however longer clavate buds.

- EUGENIA PRAINIANA, King n. sp. A tree 60 to 80 feet high; young branches as thick as a goose-quill, terete, brown. Leaves thickly coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, the apex shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface dark-brown, shining, the midrib pale and depressed, the nerves slightly raised, faint; lower surface yellowishbrown, dull, the 20 to 30 pairs of main nerves and the intramarginal one slightly raised but indistinct, edges slightly recurved; length 3.5 to 5 in.; breadth 1.5 to 1.75 in.; petiole about 5 in. Panicles mostly terminal, but a few of smaller size from the upper leaf-axils, about half as long as the leaves while in flower, many-flowered, much condensed, corymbose, broader than long; the peduncles short, stout, somewhat 4-angled like the stout, short branches. Flowers in threes at the ends of the branchlets, sessile, white, clavate in bud. Calyx 35 in. long, funnel-shaped, tapering gradually to the base: the mouth 5-lobed, the lobes broad, rounded, and with pale, cartilaginous tips. Petals 5 orbicular, glandular-dotted, much longer than the calyx-lobes, apparently calyptrate. Fruit (unripe and excluding the long calyxtube) globular-ovoid, '75 to 1 in. in length, and '75 in. in diam., crowned by the large, stout, withered, 5-toothed calyx-limb '25 in. long.
 - PERAK: Wray 3990; King's Collector 5309, 6584.
- 69. EUGENIA PEARSONIANA, King n. sp. A tree 80 to 100 feet high; young branches thicker than a crow-quill, pale brown or whitish, terete. Leaves coriaceous, ovate, the base rounded, the apex caudate-acuminate, the edges somewhat recurved; upper surface olivaceous-brown, shining, the numerous nerves faint, the midrib depressed; lower surface brown, dull, the nerves fainter than on the upper, the midrib sharp and prominent; length 2.75 to 4 in.; breadth 1.5 to 2 in.; petiole 25 to 3 in. Panicles terminal, 1.5 in. long, not pedunculate, branching from the base; the branches short, thick, slightly compressed and slightly 4-angled. Flowers in twos or threes at the ends of the branchlets, about 5 in. long (including the stamens), white, clavate in bud, some sessile and others on very short, stout pedicels. Calyx 25 in. long, funnel-shaped gradually tapering to the thick base; the mouth truncate. Petals 5, orbicular, calyptrate. Fruit unknown.

PERAK: King's Collector 3526.

Allied to E. Prainiana, but differing in the truncate calyx-limb, sessile panicles and thinner young branches the bark of which moreover is nearly white.

70. EUGENIA LEVICAULIS, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 492. A tree; young branches half as thick as a goose-quill, terete, very pale. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate or oblong-elliptic, shortly and

abruptly acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface dark-olivaceous (when dry) and shining, the midrib bold and depressed and the nerves not depressed but faint; lower surface chocolate-brown, dull, the numerous nerves and reticulations indistinct, the intramarginal line very close to the edge, faint; length 3.5 to 4.5 in.; breadth 1 to 1.6 iu.; petioles 2 to 3 in. Panicles mostly terminal, but a few in the upper axils, condensed, much shorter than the leaves; branches few, crowded, very stout, obscurely 4-angled, shining. Flowers 5 or 6 in. long (including the stamens), in threes at the apices of the branchlets, the middle one on a short thick pedicel, the lateral pair sessile. Ualyx 25 in. long, campanulate, tapering regularly to the base; the mouth with 5 small, bluntly triangular teeth reflexed after flowering. Petals orbicular, much larger than the calyx-teeth, calyptrate. Fruit when ripe as large as a cherry, depressed at both ends, pulpy, the apex crowned by the small circular remains of the calyx. Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 492 (in part). E. inophylla, ? in Wall. Cat. 3600 and not of Roxb.

MALACCA: Maingay Herb. prop. 3012 (K.D. 753 in part). Penang: Wallich; Curtis 750, 666, 2246, 2247.

Hitherto collected only in Malacca and Penang. This is one of three plants issued doubtfully by Wallich as *E. inophylla*, Roxb.; and one of two issued from Herb. Kew, as 753 Maingay. There are in Herb. Kew, three Maingayan sheets under the distribution 753. Two of these bore the same number in Maingay's own collection, viz., 3012: the third, which is imperfect, bore his 1558, and is a different plant from his 3012 and is really *E. anisosepala*, Duthie. *B. lævicaulis* is allied to *B. oblata*, Roxb., but has more contracted panicles with much shorter branches, more oblong flower-buds, shorter stamens, more faintly nerved leaves which are usually smaller.

71. EUGENIA GOODENOVII, King n. sp. A tree, 50 to 70 feet high; young branches somewhat thicker than a crow-quill, terete, with compressed nodes, the bark dull pale yellowish-grey. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-elliptic, rarely somewhat lanceolate, the base much cuneate, the apex acute or sometimes shortly and bluntly acuminate; both surfaces rather dull when dry, yellowish-brown, the lower somewhat paler, the main-nerves many pairs, inconspicuous on either surface as are the secondary nerves and the reticulations; the intramarginal nerve faint, about 1 in. from the edge; length 3.5 to 5.5 in.; breadth 1.5 to 2 in.; petioles 2 to 3 in. Panicles terminal and from the axils of a few of the upper leaves, 1.5 to 2 in. long and about as broad; the branches few, spreading, obscurely 4-angled. Flowers shortly pedicelled, (when expanded) from 2 to 3 in. across, the buds clavate from 2 to 3 in. long. Calyx funnel-shaped, the mouth with 4 broad, rounded lobes. Petals 4, sub-orbicular, calyptrate. Fruit broadly urn-shaped, the apex broad

and truncate, crowned in the middle by the short conical remains of the style, about 5 in. in diam. when dry and about 6 in. long, the base with a fleshy papilla and a short stout stalk. Sys. rigidum, Wall. Cat. 3581.

MALACCA: ?; Wallich; Goodenough 1759. SELANGOR: King's Collector 8741. DISTRIB.—Java.

Wallich's specimens of this are referred in the Flora of British India to E. chlorantha, Duthie. The better examples collected since Wallich's time by Messrs. Goodenough and Kunstler however shew this to be a distinct species, Wallich's specific name for which would have been retained but for the priority of DeCandolle's Eugenia rigida. This strongly resembles E. Zippelliana, Miq., as that species is represented at Kew.

EUGENIA LINOCIEROIDEA, King. A tree, 40 to 50 feet high; young branches when in flower as thick as a crow-quill (thicker when in fruit), dark-brown. Leaves coriaceous, lanceolate, shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces of an olivaceous, leaden colour when dry, the upper very dark and shining, the nerves numerous, indistinct: the lower paler and dull, the nerves straight spreading, black, interarching less than '05 in. from the edge, the reticulations not prominent: length 2 or (rarely) 3 in.; breadth 6 to 1 in.; petioles 1 in. Panicles terminal, as long as the leaves when in flower (longer when in fruit), much branched, many-flowered, broader than long: main-branches subhorizontal, somewhat 4-angled, the branchlets acutely so. Flowers '4 in. long (including the stamens), sessile, the buds clavate. Calyx 3 in. long, funnel-shaped, the lower half narrowed into a vertically ridged pseudo-stalk; the mouth with 4 deep, broad, rounded lobes. Petals 4, sub-orbicular, calyptrate. Fruit oblong, with deep rugulose, vertical ridges, the apex crowned by the enlarged calyx-limb and its 4 inflexed teeth: length (unripe) 35 in.

PERAK: King's Collector 4580, 7980, 8094; Wray 1898, 2595.

73. EUGENIA MYRTIFOLIA, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 37; Fl. Br. Ind. II, 490. A shrub or small tree; young branches 4-angled, pale-brown, the older terete, greyish. Leaves thinly coriaceous, lanceolate to broadly ovate, shortly acuminate, the base acute: both surfaces shining, dotted, when dry brown, the lower paler; nerves close and numerous, thin but distinct on both surfaces; length 1.5 to 2.5 in.; breadth .75 to 1.35 in.; petiole .15 to .2 in. Panicles mostly terminal but a few from the upper leaf-axils, pedunculate, longer than the leaves; branches lax, spreading, corymbose, 4-angled. Flowers .3 in. long (including the stamens) sessile or pedicellate on the apices of the branchlets in twos or threes. Calyx .15 in. long, clavate, the mouth with 4 very narrow lobes or almost truncate. Petals 4, orbicular, calyptrate. Fruit globular, pisiform, pulpy, bluish-black, smooth, crowned by the cupular, truncate calyx-

limb, 1-seeded. Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 483; Wight III. II, 15; Ic. t. 618; Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 67; For. Fl. I, 486. Syzygium myrtifolium, DC. Prodr. III, 261; Wall. Cat. 3571; Miquel Fl. Ind. Bat. 1, Pt. I, 456. C. oleina, Wight III. II, 15.

SINGAPORE: Wallich. PENANG: Wallich. PERAK: Wray 2703; King's Collector 8379.

74. EUGENIA STAPFIANA, King n. sp. A shrub, 2 to 6 feet high; young branches rigid, slender, 4-angled, the bark brown and deciduous in long flakes. Leaves very coriaceous, lanceolate or broadly elliptic tapering to the blunt sub-acute (occasionally rounded and retuse) apex, the base slightly cuneate or rounded; both surfaces olivaceous-brown when dry, the upper with large scattered pits, the lower paler, not dotted or pitted, nerves and reticulations very indistinct on both surfaces, the midrib distinct on the lower: length 5 to 1 in.; breadth ·4 to ·8 in.; petiole under ·1 in. Panicles terminal, shorter than or as long as the leaves, few-flowered; the branches few, rigid, stout, square and with 4 thick wings. Flowers 3 in. long, with several bracteoles at their insertion on the short, stout, papillose pedicels. Calyx 15 in. long, narrowly campanulate, slightly inflated below the middle, ribbed and densely papillose externally, the mouth slightly expanded and with 4 or 5 spreading rounded teeth. Petals orbicular, free. Stamens about 15 in. long. Fruit sub-globular, crowned by the calyx lobes, white.

PERAK: Scortechini 336; Wray 216, 1582, 1619: at elevations of 5000 to 7000 feet.

This belongs to a group of dwarf montane species of Evgenia well-represented on the mountains of Ceylon and Southern British India and of which some species from the mountain of Kina Balu in Borneo have recently been described and figured in the Linnæan Transactions by Dr. O. Stapf. of the Kew Herbarium. The nearest ally of this is B. kinabaluensis, Stapf., from which this is distinguished by its larger inflorescence with winged branchlets, granular calyx-tube and pedicels, and less rotund leaves, entire (not retuse) at the apex.

75. EUGENIA WRAYI, King n. sp. A small tree; young branches obtusely 4-angled, brown (when dry) smooth, the older terete, rough, the bark grey. Leaves thickly coriaceous, broadly elliptic or sub-rotund the apex obtuse or sub-obtuse entire, not narrowed at the base: upper surface brown, the nerves and reticulations faint, the midrib depressed; lower surface pale sub-glaucous, the nerves and reticulations numerous and distinct, the midrib broad; length 75 to 1.35 in.; breadth 65 to 1.15 in.; petiole 1 in. or less. Panicles solitary, compact, terminal, in a short peduncle; its branches short and stout, slightly 4-angled, not winged or papillose. Flowers greenish, 35 in. long, (including the stamens) sessile in clusters of 3 or 4 at the ends of the branchlets, with a single-deciduous bracteole at the base of each, the buds

shortly clavate. Calys funnel-shaped, 15 in. long; not much narrowed to the base, smooth; the mouth with 5 unequal, broad rounded lobes. Petals calyptrate. Stamens short. Fruit unknown.

Perak: at elevations of 5,000 to 7,000 feet; Wray 321, 1504, 3859; Scortechini 313.

This is another of the dwarf montane species. It resembles the Nilgiri E. calophyllifolia, Wight, very closely indeed and the differences between the leaves of the two can be appreciated only by comparison of actual specimens. The reticulations in the lower surface of this are finer and the enclosed spaces shorter. E. calophyllifolia has 4-merous flowers and the flowers of this are 5-merous. Fruit of this is at present unknown. From it, when found, a good character may, it is hoped, be obtained.

76. EUGENIA SETOSA, King n. sp. A shrub or creeper: young branches as thick as a crow-quill, dark-brown, densely clothed on the rachis and branches of the inflorescence with coarse subulate hairs mixed with brown sourf. Leaves thinly coriaceous, narrowly oblonglanceolate, shortly and abruptly acuminate, the base rounded; upper surface (when dry) olivaceous with minute scattered black dots, the lower tinged with brown, minutely pustulate: nerves very numerous and close, sub-horizontal, interarching very near the slightly recurved minutely undulate edge; length 1:35 to 2:75 in.; breadth 4 to 85 in.; petiole under 1 in. Panicles axillary and terminal, about as long as the leaves, pedunculate, with spreading many-flowered branches. Flowers crowded on the branchlets, '4 in. long (including the stamens). clavate, the buds with globular apex abruptly contracted below, sessile or on short pedicels. Calyx campanulate above, contracted about the middle into a pseudo-stalk; the mouth truncate but with 5 small triangular deciduous lobes. Petals orbicular, deciduous. Fruit turbinate, crowned by the small truncate calyx-limb, minutely covered with pellucid, granule-like glands; length and breadth about 35 in.

PERAK: Wray 2704; King's Collector 5266, 6601, 6793.

77. EUGENIA INASENSIS, King n. sp. A small white-flowered tree; young branches thicker than a crow-quill, terete with compressed nodes; the bark pale and rather smooth. Leaves coriaceous, broadly elliptic to elliptic-oblong, sometimes slightly obovate, much tapered to the base, the apex with a short, abrupt blunt point, the edges recurved; when dry, the upper surface shining, pale yellowish-brown, the midrib depressed; the lower paler and dull, the midrib bold; main-nerves inconspicuous on both; length 2.5 to 4 in.; breadth 1.25 to 2.25 in.; petiole 2 to 4 in. Panicles much shorter than the leaves, terminal or from the upper leaf-axils, solitary or several together, pedunculate, usually 3-branched, the peduncle and branches dark-coloured, compressed. Flowers in threes, 3 to 4 in. in diam. when expanded, their

buds obovoid nearly 2 in. long. Calyx campanulate, sessile, not tapering into a pseudo-stalk, the mouth with 5 small rounded lobes, or truncate. Petals 5, orbicular-calyptrate. Fruit unknown.

PERAK. or Gunong Iuas at elevations of about 5,000 feet; Wray 4144, 4150, 5154.

A species known only from Mount Inas. It is allied to *E. subdecussata*, Duthie, in many respects, but differs from that species in having petiolate leaves tapering much to the base and having recurved edges. The main nerves are, moreover, less distinct and the under surface is not dotted. The twigs also differ in being very pale in colour instead of brown.

78. EUGENIA SUBDECUSSATA, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II. 491. A tree or shrub; young branches sub-terete, compressed below the nodes, brown. Leaves sessile or nearly so, coriaceous, elliptic or oblong-elliptic, rarely somewhat obovate-elliptic, (sub-rotund in VAR. montana), tapering but little to either end, the apex sometimes with a short blunt acumen, the base minutely cordate; both surfaces darkbrown when dry, the upper polished; the lower slightly paler and pellucid-dotted; nerves numerous but not prominent on either surface, the midrib prominent on the lower; length 2 to 5.5 in.; breadth 1.35 to 3 in.; petiole very short or absent (about '1 in. long in VAR. montana). Panicles terminal, shorter than the leaves, pedunculate, the peduncle and all the branches and branchlets much compressed; the branches short, crowded. Flowers 35 in. long (including the stamens), sessile in heads on the apices of the branchlets; the buds shortly clavate. Calux funnel-shaped, the mouth with 5 small triangular teeth. Petals calvptrate. Fruit globular, crowned by the small calyx-cup, smooth, '5 or '6 in. in diam. Syzygium subdecussatum, Wall. Cat. 3589 in part.

SINGAPORE: Wallich; Ridley 4662, 4814, 9498, 10889. MALACCA: Maingay (K.D.) 740; Derry 476, 975; Ridley 1985. PERAK: King's Collector; Scortechini; very common from the sea-level to elevations of 5,000 feet.

A species readily recognised by the elliptic polished leaves, tapering very little to either end, also by the compressed short branchlets of the inflorescence and the shortly clavate flowers.

VAR. colorata, King; panicle very condensed, flower-buds longer than in the typical form, leaves when dry tinged with red. E. colorata, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II.

MALACCA! Maingay (K.D.) 749.

Only a single specimen of this is known. It appears to me a form of E. sub-decussata, and unworthy of specific rank.

VAR. montane, King; shrubby; leaves often sub-rotund or obovoid elliptic, from 1 to 2.5 in. long; panicles longer than the leaves.

J. n. 16

PERAK: Scortechini 294; Wray 217, 3844. King's Collector 8030.

Syzygium apodum, Miq., a Sumatran species, closely resembles this but has thicker leaves with strongly recurved margins.

79. EUGENIA PUNCTULATA, King. A tree, 30 to 50 feet high; young branches thinner than a goose-quill, slightly compressed, the bark pale-brown, deciduous in flakes, and the older branches grey. A Leaves coriaceous, obovate or oblanceolate, the apex broad and usually blunt but sometimes with a short point, much narrowed at the base, the edges slightly recurved; upper surface olivaceous (when dry), shining, the nerves indistinct; lower olivaceous-brown, the numerous straight nerves and reticulations faint; length 1.5 to 3 in.; breadth 1 to 1.75 in.; petiole 2 to 25 in. Panicles rather lax, terminal, longer than the leaves (often twice as long, especially in the fruiting stage): branches numerous, spreading, compressed or 4-angled, many-flowered. Flowers sessile at the apices of the branchlets with a few scarious bracteoles at their bases, Calyx campanulate, only 1 in. long, its mouth obscurely 4-toothed, smooth. Petals deciduous. Fruit ovoid, much wrinkled when dry and crowned by the wide calyx-limb, 4 in. long (unripe). Syzygium punctulatum, Wall. Cat. 3583. Jambosa punctulata, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 310.

SINGAPORE: Wallich. PERAK: King's Collector 3475, 3782, 6426, 6671, 6937, 10984; Wray 1125, 3972. SINGAPORE: Ridley 3893, 4988, 4989, 6540. MALACCA: Derry 1154. DISTRIB.—Borneo.

This is doubtfully referred in the Flora of British India to E. pyrifolia, Wall. The more complete specimens collected since that Flora was published show that E. punctulata is a perfectly distinct species.

80. EUGENIA BRACTEOLATA, Wight Ill. II, 15: Ic. t. 531. A tree, 30 to 60 feet high; young branches boldly 4-angled, pale-brown, about as thick as a goose-quill. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-obovate or oblanceolate, the apex broad and with a short blunt apiculus, rarely sub-acute, the base cuneate: when dry the upper surface dark-brown, shining, obscurely pitted, the nerves faint and impressed; the lower paler brown, neither pitted or dotted, the numerous pairs of horizontal nerves and the wide reticulations slightly distinct, the midrib very prominent; length 3 to 5 in.; breadth 1.5 to 2 in.; petiole 3 to 5 in. Panicles terminal, as long as the leaves, with small, ovate, concave bracteoles at all its nodes, corymbose, many-flowered, the branches few, the branchlets numerous and all (like the peduncle) acutely 4-angled and grooved. Flowers in threes at the apices of the branchlets: bibracteolate at the base and on short pedicels, 3 in. long including the stamens, globularclavate in bud. Catyx 15 in. long, shortly infundibuliform, rugulose, the mouth with 4 rounded lobes. Petals whitish, calyptrate.

oblong, tapering to each end, the apex crowned by the 4 persistent calyx-teeth, minutely rugulose, length (very unripe) 25 in. Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 66; For. Flora Burm. I, 482; Duthie in Hook, fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 488.

MALACCA: Maingay (K.D.) 770. PENANG: Curtis 1089, 3175. PERAK: very common. DISTRIB.—Burma: Griffith (K.D.) 2387; Helfer (K.D.) 2386, 2373.

Easily recognised by its profusely bracteolate inflorescence and acutely 4angled branches and paniele. *Curtis's* 1089 is when dry of a much paler colour than the Perak specimens, otherwise it agrees.

81. EUGENIA VENULOSA, Wall. in Cat. ex Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. A tree, 20 to 25 feet high; young branches thicker than a crow-quill, terete, pale. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic-rhomboid to oblanceolate, the apex obtuse or sub-acute, the base cuneate; upper surface vale-brown often with an olivaceous tint (when dry), dotted, shining, duller, the nerves faint; under surface paler, and not olivaceous, the mainnerves 10 to 14 pairs, rather straight, sub-erect, not much more prominent than the secondary nerves, both sets connected by numerous loops. the intramarginal nerves about 'l in. distant from the slightly recurved edge; length 2 to 3 in.; breadth '8 to 2.2 in.; petiole '1 to '15 in. Panicles terminal, broadly corymbose, much-branched, usually shorter or not much longer than the leaves (longer in VAR.); peduncle and branches 4-angled, the flowers in threes at the apices of the branchlets, clavate in bud, sessile. Calyx '2 in. long, rugulose, campanulate in its upper half, the lower contracted, the mouth truncate, or slightly lobed. Petals calyptrate. Fruit globular, submamillate, the apex with a deep, circular, entire pit bounded by the calyx-walls, 5 in. in diam.

MALACCA: Griffith (K.D.) 2405; Maingay (K.D.) 741. SINGAPORE: Wallich; Ridley 5985. Johore: 4986. Perak: Scortechini 188; Wray 3016.

VAR. macrothyrsa; panicles longer than the leaves and as much as 4 in, broad.

MALACCA: Griffith (K.D.) 2405; Derry 21; Maingay (K.D.) 719. JOHOBE: Ridley 4196. PERAK: Scortechini 188.

82. EUGENIA PSEUDO-SUBTILIS, King. A tree, 30 or 40 feet high; young branches pale greyish-yellow, or almost white, slightly thicker than a crow-quill, terete. Leaves very coriaceous, narrowly eblong-elliptic tapering from the middle to each end, the apex sub-acute or obtuse, the base cuneate; both surfaces when dry dull, pale-brown; the upper pellucid-pitted and the nerves faint; the lower paler not pitted, the midrib prominent but the 5 to 7 pairs of main-nerves faint, sub-erect, curved, not interarching near the edge, length \$25 to 4 in.;

breadth 1.1 to 1.25 in. petiole 5 to .75 in. Panicles shorter than or nearly as long as the leaves, axillary and terminal, often 2 or 3 together, few-branched; the branches divaricate, 4-angled, few-flowered, trichotomous, Flowers sessile, small. Calyx only '05 in. long, at first almost cylindric slightly narrowed to the base, afterwards urn-shaped and finally globular, the mouth with a projecting rim, truncate but with 4 broad, shallow teeth. Fruit the size and shape of a pepper-corn, smooth, surmounted by the small remains of the calyx and by the base of the style. E. brachiata, Duthie (not of Roxb.) in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, (in part).

PENANG: Curtis 3475. PERAK: King's Collector 6946. SINGAPORE: Bidley 4990.

VAR. platyphylla; leaves broader than in the typical form, elliptic, oblanceolate-oblong, sub-acute or with broad rounded apex, the base always cuneate.

SINGAPORE: Ridley 3962. MALACCA: Derry; Scortechini. PERAK: PENANG: Curtis 32. Syzyg. ribesoides, Wall. Cat. 3553. Syzyg. oinereum, Wall. Cat. 3576.

VAR. subacuminata; leaves bluntly acuminate.

PENANG: King's Collector 1793.

This species closely resembles S. subtile, Miq., in its pale branches, in the shaps and texture of its leaves and in its flowers. The leaves however have only about one-third as many nerves. The two are however very near.

EUGENIA MICROCALYX, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 493. A tree, 40 to 50 feet high; young branches slender, 4-angled, brown. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-obovate or oblong-lanceolate, sub-acute, much narrowed from the middle to the base; upper surface blackish-brown when dry, the nerves faint: lower warm-brown the nerves and midrib prominent: main-nerves 10 to 14 pairs, rather straight, ascending, interarching 15 in. from the edge in a bold wavy line; the edges much and irregularly recurved when dry; length 2.25 to 3.5 in.; breadth 1.25 to 2 in.; petiole .25 to .3 in. Panicles terminal and axillary, as long as or longer than the leaves, on long slender peduncles; branches and branchlets lax, spreading, compressed, with minutely triangular persistent bracteoles at their bases. Flowers yellowish-white, sessile, in heads at the ends of the branchlets, small (only 2 in. long including the stamens), bracteolate at the base. Calya 15 in. long, funnel-shaped, minutely granular; the mouth with 4 small distant triangular lobes. Petals 4, calyptrate. Fruit (probably unripe) as large as a pepper-corn, globular, crowned by the wide calyx-limb, white tinged with red.

MALACCA: Griffith (K.D.) 2410 (in part), 2411. Derry 3581; Mainway (K.D.) 727, 731. SINGAPOBE: Ridley 2054. PERAK: King's Collector 5986, 5990, 6627, 8129, 8700, 10417, 10735.

VAR. obovata; leaves obovate or obovate-lanceolate.

PERAK: King's Collector 6627, 10417, 8129, 8700, 5990, 5986, 8700.

84. Eugenia scoparia, Wall. Cat. 3594. A tree? Young branches about as thick as a crow-quill, terete, pale-brown, smooth. Leaves coriaceous, oblanceolate to obovoid, occasionally elliptic-lanceolate, the apex sub-acute or obtuse, the base always cuneate; upper surface brown and with numerous small pits, the lower paler and with numerous minute black glands, midrib depressed on the upper and prominent on the lower surface, the nerves almost invisible on both; length 1.25 to 2.25 in.; breadth 6 to 1.1 in. Panicles terminal and from the upper leaf axils, longer than the leaves, on slender, rather long, 4-angled peduncles bearing near the apex a few divaricate laxly-flowered branches. Flower-buds clavate, about 15 in. long; mouth of calyx wide, shortly 4-lobed, the tube short and abruptly contracted at the base. Fruit almost globular with a truncate apex, smooth, 1 in. in diam. Duthie in Hook, fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 489. Syzygium scoparim, Wall. MSS.? S. avene, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. I, 312.

SIGNAPORE: Wallich. MALACCA: Goodenough 1649.

Specimens of a species nearly allied to this were collected at Changi in Singapore by Mr. Ridley in October 1890 and again at Selangor (Herb. 7555) in 1896. They differ in having the leaves broader, more pronounced obovate, and almost without dots or glands.

85. EUGENIA MYRIANTHA, King n. sp. A tall tree; young branches slightly thicker than a crow-quill, terete. Leaves very coriaceous, oblanceolate sub-acute, the base much narrowed; when dry upper surface pale-brown, shining, dotted; the lower darker brown, dull, sub-glaucous; nerves 3 or 4 pairs, on each side very faint, distant, ascending: reticulations on both surfaces invisible, the edges slightly recurved; length 1 to 1.75 in.; breadth 5 to 75 in.; petiole 25 to 3 in. Panicles very numerous, longer than the leaves, terminal or in the upper axils, pedunculate; branches numerous, spreading, the branchlets quadrangular and bearing at their apices numerous small sessile flowers with broad rounded bracteoles at their bases. Flowers only 1 in. long, truncate in bud. Calyx cylindric, the mouth very obscurely lobed. Fruit unknown.

PERAK: Scortechini 387.

A species resembling E. microcalys, Duthie, in its inflorescence and very small flowers and also in the character of the venation of the leaves which however are much smaller.

86. EUGENIA VERECUNDA, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 496. A small tree; young branches as thick as a crow-quill, pale yellow, terets, smooth. Leaves thinly corraceous, ovate, acuminate, the base

broadly cuneate; upper surface brown when dry, shining; the lower very pale brown, dull; the numerous nerves, reticulations and intramarginal nerve rather distinct on both surfaces but especially on the upper when dry; length 2 to 3 in.; breadth '75 to 1.5 in.; petiole '85 to '6 in.; slender. Panicles crowded at the apices of the branches and in one or two of the upper leaf-axils, shorter than the leaves, on short peduncles, the branches slender, lax, 4-angled. Flowers only '15 inlong, sessile or on short pedicles, clavate, constricted immediately below the turbinate apex. Calyx-tube somewhat ribbed, the wide mouth with 4 shallow distant lobes. Petals calyptrate. Fruit unknown. Sysygium verecundum, Wall. Cat. 3579.

MALACCA: Griffith. Penang: Wallich. Singapore: Ridley 9486. Pangkore: Scortechini 163.

87. EUGENIA SWEITENHAMIANA, King n. sp. A tree, 60 to 70 feet high; young branches thinner than a goose-quill, terete, very pale, faintly striate. Leaves thickly membranous, elliptic-oblong to obovatelanceolate narrowed to the rounded base, the apex shortly and bluntly acuminate; upper surface dark-brown the nerves and midrib impressed; lower surface pale-brown, the midrib and main-nerves prominent; the latter 9 to 12 pairs curved and interarching to form a stout intramarginal nerve 'l in, from the margin, the reticulations indistinct on both surfaces; length 3.5 to 4 in.; breadth 1.2 to 1.75 in.; petiole .25 to .85 Panicles several together at the ends of the branches, as long (with their peduncles) as the leaves or longer, each bearing near its apex a few slender 3-flowered umbellate branches, the branchlets, pedunclebranches and branchlets compressed and 4-angled. Flowers greenishwhite, 35 in. across when expanded; the buds before expansion clavate, · 2 in. long. Calyx funnel-shaped, sessile, contracted at the base, its mouth with 4 broad, rounded, deciduous lobes. Petals 4, sub-orbicular, free, as large as the calvx-lobes. Stamens short. Fruit unknown.

PERAK: Scortechini; King's Collector 7590.

A species near *E. pseudo-subtile*, King, but with oblanceolate leaves and long slender pedunculate umbellate panicles crowded at the apices of the twig. Named to commemorate the help afforded in the Botanical exploration of Perak by Sir Frank Swettenham, K.C.M.G.

88. EUGENIA ACUMINATISSIMA, Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 67; Fl. Br. Burm. I, 487. A tree, 20 to 50 feet high; young branches about as thick as a crow-quill, slightly compressed, the bark pale-brown, peeling off in vertical flakes. Leaves coriaceous, lanceolate or oblong-lanceolate, the apex caudate-acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces pale-brown when dry, the upper tinged with olivaceous, shining, the midrib depressed, the main-nerves 15 to 20 pairs, slightly raised, faint; lower surface darker than the upper, the

nerves faint, the intramarginal line rather less than 1 in. from the edge; length 2.5 to 4 in.; breadth 9 to 1.4 in.; petiole 2 to 25 in. Panioles usually large, lax, many-branched, pedunculate, langer than the leaves, mostly terminal but some also from the upper leaf-axils: branches acutely 4-angled, the upper also compressed. Flowers numerous, small, white, sessile, usually in threes from the ends of the branchlets, 2 in. long (including the stamens). Calya turbinate-clavate, nearly 2 in. long, the lower half contracted, the upper part turbinate its month trancate or very obscurely toothed. Petals 5 or 6, minute, rotund, clawed, cross, free. Fruit depressed-globular, crowned by the minute circular remains of the calyx, 4 to 5 in. broad and about 35 to 4 in. long. Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 483. Jambosa acuminatissima, Hassk. in Flora (1849), 592; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, 438. Syzyg. altissimum, Wall. Cat. 3588. Myrtus acuminatissima, Blume Bijdr. 1088.

In all the Provinces except the Nicobar Islands. Distrib.—Burma, Sumatra.

89. EUGENIA KUNSTLERI, King n. sp. A tall tree; young branches thinner than a goose-quill, terete, pale. Leaves thinly corisceous, evatelanceolate, acuminate, much narrowed at the base: upper surface brown (when dry), with small depressed dots, the nerves indistinct: lower palebrown with numerous small black dots: main-nerves bold on the undersurface, 8 to 10 pairs, curving upwards and interarching 1 to 15 in. from the edge; length 3.5 to 5.5 in.; breadth 1.5 to 2.25 in.; petiole 4 to 5 in. Panicles terminal or from the upper leaf-axils, much shorter than the leaves; the short peduncle and the numerous spreading branches 4-angled, with many small pustules, minutely bracteolate at the divisions. Flowers small, numerous, greenish-yellow, in threes at the apices of the branchlets, sessile. Calys 1 in., funnel-shaped, the mouth with 4 obscure broad teeth. Petals orbicular. Fruit ovoid, contracted somewhat at the base and crowned by the short wide calyx-limb, smooth, 5-6 in. long.

PERAM: King's Collector 3310, 3680. PENANG: Curtis 179.

A species of which the nearest allies are *E. pustulata*, Duthie, and *E. brachtata*, Boxb., but with more slender panicles and smaller flowers than the former and more acuminate leaves than the latter. It also resembles *E. minutiflora*, Miq., but that has broadly ovate shortly acuminate leaves and shorter panicles.

90. EUGENIA PUSTULATA, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 495. A tree, 20 to 50 feet high; young branches thinner than a goose-quill, terete, pale-brown, minutely warted. Leaves coriaceous, oblong or oblong-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, much narrowed to the base: upper-gurface (when dry) smooth, shining, greenish, the nerves usually

indistinct; the lower brown with many minute papillæ especially on the prominent midrib; main-nerves 10 to 14 pairs, curving upwards and interarching '1 in. from the margin, pale, and prominent on the lower surface; length 4.5 to 7 in.; breadth 1.35 to 2.25; petiole '3 to '4 in. Panicles small, several together, shorter than the leaves, terminal or from the upper leaf-axils, branching from the base, the branches spreading, papillose, stout, 4-angled. Flowers few, sessile, '25 in. long (including the stamens), truncate in bud. Calya campanulate, minutely papillose externally; the mouth wide and with 4 short, broad, sub-acute lobes. Petals calyptrate. Fruit globular, the apex with a circular pit surrounded by the wide, short, cupular remains of the calya, smooth, '4 to '5 in. in diam.

MALACCA: Maingay (K.D.) 751. SINGAPORE: Ridley 4657, 4979, 6420, 6421. PERAK: King's Collector 3724, 6758, 7536.

A species recognisable by its short stout panicles with short widely campanulate flowers, and pustulate stems and panicles. The leaves (when dry) are distinguished by their colour, greenish above and brown beneath.

91. EUGENIA KOORDERSIANA, King n. sp. A tree, 40 to 80 feet high; young branches somewhat thicker than a crow-quill, terete, dark purplish-brown when dry. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic or narrowly ovate, rarely oblanceolate, shortly caudate-acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces (when dry) very dark brown, the lower slightly paler; mainnerves 8 to 10 pairs, curving slightly and interarching 1 in. or more from the edge, impressed on the upper surface slightly prominent on the lower; length 2.75 to 3.75 in.; breadth 1 to 1.75 in.; petiole about 3 in. Panicles terminal, usually much longer than the leaves, corymbose, many-branched, the peduncle and branches sharply 4-angled, compressed at the nodes; branchlets 3- to 5-flowered at the apex. Flowers white, clavate in bud, sessile. Calyx campanulate, 4-angled, 15 in. long, contracted for half its length into a pseudo-stalk; the month with 4 deep, broad, rounded lobes. Petals 4, sub-rotund, calyptrate. Fruit unknown.

PEBAK: Scortechini 257; King's Collector 6208, 6238, 6385.

When dry the leaves and panicles of this are very dark-coloured. It is allied to *E. pseudo-subtilis* and *B. Clarksana*, but differs from both in leaves. I have named it in honour of Dr. S. H. Koorders of the Forest Dept. in Netherlands India.

92. EUGENIA SIMULANS, King n. sp. A tree, 30 to 40 feet high, with pendulous branches: young branches terete, the very youngest compressed and about as thick as a crow-quill, brown. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong or elliptic-lanceolate, shortly and rather bluntly acuminate, the base cuneate; both sides dark-brown and shining when dry, the lower paler and duller, slightly olivaceous; nerves numerous,

straight, inconspicuous like the reticulations, intramarginal nerve very near the edge; length 4.5 to 5.5 in.; breadth 1.75 to to 2.25 in.; petiole 3 to 4 in. Panicles mostly axillary, sometimes terminal, 3 to 4 in. long, pedunculate, pyramidal, the branches nearly horizontal, all terets. Flowers mostly in threes at the apices of the branchlets, sessile, clavate in bad. Calya nearly 15 in. long, obconic, with a sub-obtuse base; the mouth thickened, undulate, indistinctly 5-toothed. Petale calyptrate, Stamens unequal. Fruit unknown.

PERAK: Scortechini 83, 274.

This resembles E. Bernardi, King, but differs in having clavate, not shortly obovoid, flower-buds, and in its panicles being usually lateral not terminal. The leaves of the two are much alike. Ridley's specimens collected in the garden jungle (8104 and 9845) probably belong to this but the panicle is laxer and its branches thinner.

93. EUGENIA CURTISII, King n. sp. A tree, 60 to 80 feet high; young branches thinner than a goose-quill, terete, the bark brown and peeling off in flakes. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate or oblongelliptic, rarely oblanceolate, the apex shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base cureate, the edges slightly recurved when dry, both surfaces when dry pale olivaceous-brown, shining, obscurely pustulate, the lower less shining and darker in colour than the upper and with numerous very distinct minute conical concolorous pustules; the midrib depressed on the upper but prominent and pustulate on the lower surface; main and secondary nerves numerous, spreading, interarching less than 'l in. from the slightly recurved edge, rather distinct on the lower but faint on the upper surfaces; length 3 to 5.5 in.; breadth 1 to 2 in.; petioles 15 to 2 in. Panicles terminal, from half as long as to as long as the leaves, branched from the base, dense, many-flowered, broader than long, the main-branches spreading, terete, the secondary and tertiary acutely 4-angled, all stout, the bark very granular, altimately flakey. Flowers crowded at the ends of the branchlets, 2 in. long (including the stamens), sub-globose in bud. Calyx campanulate, narrowed to the base and produced into a short pseudo-stalk, granular, shining: the mouth wide, with 5 small, broadly triangular teeth. Petals 5, papillose outside, orbicular, ? calyptrate. Fruit unknown.

PERAK: Wray 2968, 3102; King's Collector 6149.

vas. minor; flowers smaller (rather less than 2 in. long, including the stamens): Calyx not produced into a pseudo-stalk, its mouth obscurely lobed: leaves 2.5 to 3 in. long.

PERAK: Wray 194. MALACCA: Harvey.

94. EUGENIA OPERCULATA, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 37; Fl. Br. Ind. II, 486, A tree, 30 to 50 feet high; young branches slightly compressed; dofted; and grooved at first, afterwards terete, the bark pale-brown at first but

J. 11. 17

ultimately grey. Leaves thinly coriaceous, variable in shape, ovateoblong to elliptic and (in VAR. 2) obovate, shortly acuminate, bluntly apiculate or (in VAR. 2) obtuse, the base cuneate; both surfaces olivaceous when dry, the lower paler and minutely dotted: main-nerves distinct on the lower surface, 8 to 12 pairs, curved, ascending, becoming faint towards the intramarginal nerve: length 4 to 6 in.; breadth 1.6 to 2.2 in.; petiole 2 to 3 in. Panicles from the branches below the leaves, 2 or 3 inches long, pedanculate, spreading, lax; the branches divaricate, trichotomous, 4-angled. Flowers in threes at the apices of the branchlets, greenish, sessile. Calyx smooth, campanulate, contracted at the base; the limb truncate. Petuls 4, calyptrate, orbicular, concave, about 'l in. Fruit pisiform, smooth, very dark purple, pulpy, 1-seeded. Wight Ic. t. 552; Brandis For. Fl. 234; Kurz For. Fl. I, 483; Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 498. E. cerasoides, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 92; Fl. Ind. II, 488; Wight Ic. t. 615; Miq. Anal. Bot. Ind. I, 27; Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 443; Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 66; For. Fl. I, 484. Syzygium nervosum, DC. Prodr. III, 260; Mem. Myrt. II, 16; Wall. Cat. 3551 A & B; 3553 B & C (under E. ribesioides); Benth. Fl. Hongk. 119; Thwaites Enum. 417; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. l.c. 460; Bedd. Fl. Sylv. Anal. Gen. CVI. S. costatum, nodosum, and angkolanum, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. l.c. 448. Calyptranthes mangiferifolia, Hance in Walp. Ann. II, 629. O. costata, Ham. in Wall. Cat. 3556. O. grandis and C. Tatna, Ham. in Wall. Cat. 3554, 3555.

PERAK: Scortechini 306. PENANG: Curtis 1444. DISTRIB.—British India, S. China and the Malay Archipelago.

Two varieties have been separated off but I have no specimens of either from any of the Provinces in our region. These are described as follows by Mr. Duthie in Hooker's Flora of British India.

Wight Ic. t. 616; Kurz For. Fl. I, 483. Syz. Panealla, Wall. Cat. 3557? Calyptranthes cuneata, Ham.?

var. obovata, Kurz For. Fl. I, 482; leaves obovate or oblanceolate, oymes more compact. Syz. obovatum, Wall. Cat. 3552, not of DC. S. vastum, Wall. Cat. 3661. S. polyanthum, Thwaites; not of Wight.

A third variety occurs in Perak but it has as yet been only once collected. It may be distinguished as follows.

VAR. coriacea; leaves thicker than in the type and not dotted or very obscurely dotted on the lower surface.

PERAK: Wray 2725, at Matong on the sea-coast.

95. EUGENIA MICOBABICA, King. A tree? Young branches rather thinner than a goose-quill, terete, somewhat rough, grey. Leaves thinly coriaccous, lanceolate or elliptic, the apex sub-acute, the base cuneate;

both surfaces (when dry) olivaceous-brown, the upper shining, with the midrib and main-nerves depressed; the lower paler and dull; main-nerves 5 to 8 pairs, faint on both surfaces; reticulations few, faintly visible on the lower invisible on the upper surface; length of the lanceolate form 2.5 to 3 in., of the elliptic form 3 to 4.5 in.; breadth respectively 1 to 1.5 in. and 1.5 to 2.5 in.; petiole 6 to 8 in. Panicles numerous, crowded on the branches below the leaves, trichotomous, 1 to 2 in. long, with a few divaricating, few-flowered branches. Flowers in threes at the ends of the branchlets, 25 in. long (including the stamens), sessile or on short, stout 4-angled pedicels, obovoid in bud. Calyx 1 in. long, lengthening to 2 in. after fertilization, campanulate with a 4 in. wide, truncate, irregularly toothed thickened mouth, much narrowed to the base but not constricted into a pseudo-stalk. Petals 4 orbicular, calyptrate. Fruit unknown. E. occlusa, Kurz in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. 11, 498 (not of Miquel).

NICOBAR ISLANDS: Kurz.

This has been collected only in the Nicobar islands and there only by Kurz who referred it to Sysygium occlusum, Miq. But it differs so much from an authentic specimen of that species in the Horsfield collection and from Miquel's own description, that I have given it a new name.

EUGENIA JAMBOLANA, Lamk. Dict. III, 198. A small tree; young branches thinner than a goose-quill, terete, very pale when dry. Leaves coriaceous, rather variable, rotund-ovate to oblong-ovate, bluntly and shortly acuminate, sub-acute or obtuse, slightly narrowed at the base; both surfaces brown when dry, the under paler; nerves and their connecting reticulations numerous, distinct when dry on both surfaces but especially on the lower, intra-marginal nerve and midrib prominent on the lower; length 2.5 to 4 in.; breadth 1.5 to 2.25; petiole 6 to 75 in. Panicles from the branches below the leaves, much branched; the branches divaricate, all terete, many-flowered, longer than the leaves. Flowers whitish, sessile, '4 in. across. Calyx campanulate, suddenly contracted into a stout pseudo-stalk less than half its length, the limb at first obscurely and broadly 4-toothed but ultimately truncate. Petals 4, orbicular, rather more than 1 in. long, calyptrate. Fruit ovoid-oblong, about the size of an olive, pulpy, smooth, dark-purple, I-seeded. Ham. in. Wern. Soc. Trans. V, 342; Roxb. Fl. Ind. II, 484; Wight Ic. t. 535; Benth. Fl. Austral. III, 283; Bedd. Fl. Sylv. I, t. 197; Brandis For. Fl. 233; Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 67; For. Fl. I, 485. Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 499. Syz. Jambolanum, DC. Prodr. III, 259; Wall. Cat. 3560; W. and A. Prodr. I, 329; Dalz. and Gibs. Fl. Bomb. 93. E. frondosa, Wall. Cat. 3560 G: not 3590. E. Moorei, F. Muell. Fragm. V, 33. Calyptranthes Jambolana, Willd. Sp. Pl. II, 975. C. capitellata,

Ham. in Wall. Cat. 3560 B. E. caryophyllifolia, Lam. Dict. III, 198; Roxb. Hort. Beng. 37; Fl. Ind. II, 486; Wight Ic. II, 553. E. calyptrata, Roxb. Ic. 1142? Syz. caryophyllifolium, DC. Prodr. III, 259; Wall. Cat. 3562 partly, and 3551, C.; Thwaites Enum. 116. S. Jambolanum, var. microcarpum, Thwaites Enum. 417; Wall. Cat. 3562 C: Syz. lateriflorum, Royle. Myrtus Camini, Linn.: exclude syn. Rumph. and Burm.—Pluk. Alm. t. 274, 2. Rheede Hort. Mal. V, t. 29. Rumph. Herb. Amb. I. t. 41. E. obtusifolia, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 37; Fl. Ind. II, 485; Wight Ic. t. 620. Jambolifera pedunculata, Gaertn. Fruct. I, 78, t. 36.—Rumph. Herb. Amb. I, t. 42; (bad).

Not uncommon in cultivation in all the provinces and also in British India but rarely wild in any of the Malay provinces. The fruit although rather austere is eaten.

SPECIES OF DOUBTFUL POSITION.

The under-noted three species were described by Mr. Duthie in Hooker's Flora of British India. They are all founded on scanty specimens collected by Maingay. I quote the author's descriptions verbatim.

E. fusiformis, Duthie; young branches 4-gonous, leaves petioled obovate-laneolate cuneate below subcoriaceous pellucid-punctate, lateral nerves rather close, cymes terminal compact branches angular and somewhat winged, flowers 2 or 3 together on short pedicels, calyx-tube narrowly fusiform much produced above the ovary.

MALAYA: Maingay 743.

Bark yellowish. Leaves 4\(\frac{1}{2}\) by 3 in., shining a little above, minutely dotted; midrib and nerves dark-coloured; lateral nerves uniting within the margin; petiole about \(\frac{1}{2}\) in. Calys-tube \(\frac{1}{2}\) in. in length and \(\frac{1}{2}\) in, across at the widest part; lobes 4, rounded, reflexed after flowering. Style persistent, exserted portion equalling the calyx-tube.—Closely allied to 2236 of Beccari's Borneo plants.

E. maingayi, Duthie; leaves shortly petioled long oblong-lanceolate acuminate rounded at the base, racemes short axillary or from the leafless axils of the rugged lower branchlets, calyx-tube elongate clavate about ? in. glandular, lobes 4 rounded deciduous.

MALAYA': Maingay 750.

Older branchlets with rugged corky bark, upper stout, terete, reddish. Leaves 4½-7½ by 1½-2½ in., indistinctly nerved above, midrib stout beneath; petiole in Style short, acute.—This plant seems to approach nearest to E. clavifora, and has a general resemblance to E. borneensis, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt.. 1, 484 (Jambesa), but the petioles of the latter are much longer.

E..tumida, Duthie; leaves oblong-ovate or obovate shortly acuminate narrowed at the base closely nerved, cymes terminal and axillary equalling or exceeding the leaves, calyx-tube 15 in. narrow swellen below the middle.

MALACCA: Maingay 755.

Branchlets terete. Leaves 2½-3½ in., chocolate-coloured above, rusty-yellow beneath when dried; lateral nerves slender, uniting close within the margin; petiole ½ in. Panicles lax, spreading; branches acutely angular. Calys with 4 nearly equal shallow lobes.—The petals are probably free, though not expanding. The swellen part of the calyx-tube is occupied by the ovary.

9. PSEUDO-EUGENIA, Scortechini.

Trees with opposite punctate leaves and few-flowered, axillary, minutely bracteolate inflorescence. Calyx-tube turbinate or oblong, its mouth with 4 small rounded lobes, and bearing a thin annular staminiferous disc. Petals 4, orbicular, clawed. Stamens 8, in two rows; filaments inflexed in bud; anthers small, 2-celled. Ovary 2-celled. Style short. Ovules numerous, in several series on the placentas. Fruit as in Eugenia, 1- to 2-seeded. DISTRIB.—2 species, by the Malayan.

A genus which differs from Bugenia chiefly in having only 8 stamens.

Leaves 4.5 to 6 in. long

1. P. perakensis.

15 to 25 in. long 2. P. singaporensis.

1. PSEUDO-EUGENIA PBEAKENSIS, Scortechini in Journ. Bot. XXIII (1885), 153. A tree, 15 feet high; young branches thin, terete. Leaves thinly coriaceous, elliptic-lanceolate, slightly narrowed at the base, the apex with a slender obtuse acumen, pellucid-punctate, the main-nerves close, inconspicuous on the upper surface, sub-horizontal, interarching near the margin; length 4 5 to 6 in; breadth 1 5 to 2 in.; petioles short. Calyx-lobes incurved. Petals 4, small, free, spreading, distant. Stamens short. Berry pisiform. Eugenia skiophila, Duthie in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 486.

PENANG: Maingay. PERAK: Scortechini.

2. PSEUDO-EUGENIA SINGAPORENSIS, King n. sp. A tree, 30 to 40 feet high; young branches as thin as a crow-quill or thinner, terete, smooth, dark-brown. Leaves thinly coriaceous, elliptic-lanceolate, slightly narrowed at the base, the apex abruptly and bluntly acuminate; both surfaces (when dry), dull and of a uniform dark-brown colour; the upper with the midrib depressed and the main-nerves and reticulations obscure; the lower minutely warted; the main-nerves numerous, faint, interarching near the edge; length 1.5 to 2.5 in.; breadth 45 to .7 in.; petioles .1 to .15 in. Panicles shorter than the leaves, axillary, few-branched and few-flowered; the peduncle and branches very slender, dark coloured, 4-angled. Flowers clavate in bud and greenish. Fruit unknown.

SINGAPORE: Ridley 2909; King's Collector 1242, 5957, 8710.

In addition to the two species above described there are in the Calcutta Herbarium specimens of what appears to be a third species of this genus collected by Mr. Harvey near Malacca. In these specimens the leaves are evate with acute apices and cuneate bases, and 5 to 7 pairs of ascending main-nerves rather prominent on the lower surface. The leaves are from 3 to 4 inches long and about half as much in breadth. The flowers measure about 3 in in length and rise in pairs from the stems below the leaves. Mr. Forbes also collected in Sumatra specimens (Herb. Forbes 2889) of a small tree with elliptic, caudate-acuminate leaves

cuneate at the base, which probably belong to a fourth species of Pseudo-eugenia. The flower-buds of this, which measure less than '1 in. in length, are borne in pairs below the leaves.

BARRINGTONIA, Forst. . 10.

Trees. Leaves alternate, crowded towards the ends of the branches. entire or slightly crenate-serrate, pinnate-nerved, not dotted. Flowers in elongated terminal and lateral racemes, or in interrupted spikes; bracts small, deciduous. Calyx-tube ovoid or turbinate, scarcely produced above the ovary; lobes 2-4, valvate, or 3-5, imbricate. Petals 4 rarely 5, much imbricate, somewhat adnate at the base to the staminal tube. Stamens numerous, in several series, connate into a short tube at the base; filaments filiform, long, all bearing anthers. Ovary inferior, 2-4-celled, crowned by an annular disc; style long, filiform, simple, stigms small; ovules 2-8 in each cell, pendulous. Fruit fibrous or somewhat berried, globose, ellipsoid or quadrangular, crowned by the calyx, by abortion 1-seeded. Seed ovoid or ellipsoid, without albumen; embryo large, exhibiting two layers, cotyledons nearly obsolete. DISTRIB.—Species 25; in tropical Asia, Africa, Australia and Polynesia, often near the sea.

Sect. I. BUTONICA. Calyx closed in bud and entire, ultimately splitting into 2 or sometimes into 3 lobes: flowers pedicelled.

Racemes short, erect or sub-erect; fruit conical.

Racemes terminal, erect; flowers 2.5 to 3 in. long and of greater diameter; fruit angled but not winged at the base •••

Racemes lateral or terminal, sub-erect: flowers less than 1 in. in diam.; fruit with 8 downward-pointing wings at the base ...

Racemes elongated, pendulous; fruit ovoid Sect. II. STRAVIDIUM. Calyx with 4 (sometimes 3 or 5) imbricate lobes.

Racemes terminal, erect, short, 1- to 8-flowered 4. B. pauciflora. Racemes lateral, pendulous, elongate, many-flowered. Flowers more than '5 in. across; leaves with distinct petioles from 7.5 to 3 or 4 in. in length. Flower-buds just before expansion about '25 in. long; fruit ovoid or elliptic, not angled or only slightly so; rachis much thickened in fruit ... Flower-buds just before expansion more than '25 in. long; fruit oblong, 4-angled.

Main-nerves of leaves 6 or 7 pairs; fruit 3 in. long; rachis of spike thickening slightly in fruit Main-nerves of leaves 9 to 12 pairs; fruit glabrous, acutely 4-angled, less than 2 in. long; rachis of spike hardly thickening in fruit

1. B. speciosa.

2. B. conoidea.

3. B. racemosa

5. B. macrostachya

6. B. Scortschinii.

7. B. sumatrana.

Main-nerves of leaves 8 to 12 pairs; fruit minutely pubescent, 4 or 5 in. long; rachis of spike thickening much in fruit 8. B. musiformis. Flowers less than '5 in. across; leaves sessile or with very short petioles. Flowers pedicelled:— Fruit fusiform ... 9. B. fusiformis. Fruit, oblong truncate, boldly 4-angled ... 10. B. acutangula. Flowers sessile or nearly so; fruit sub-globose 11. B. spicata.

1. BARBINGTONIA SPECIOSA, Forst. Char. Gen. t. 38 and t. 38 A and B. A glabrous tree, 30 to 50 feet high; young branches stout, grey. Leaves thinly coriaceous, obovate-oblong or obovate, with broad rounded apex and much narrowed base, sessile, entire; main-nerves about 10 pairs, not prominent; length 6 to 14 in.; breadth 8.5 to 7 in. Panicles short (4 to 8 in. long) erect, terminal, with 1 or 2 leaf-like bracts at the base, few-flowered. Flowers 6 to 12, large (2.5 to 3 in. long and 5 in. in diam.), on long pedicels bracteolate at the base. Calyx with 2 large oblong, nerved (2 to 4 in.) lobes '75 to 1.25 in. long, persistent. Petals 4, white, larger than the calyx, (2.5 in. broad) deciduous. Stamens very numerous, longer than the petals but shorter than the style. Fruit large, shining, quadrangular-truncate at the base, tapering to the apex and crowned by the persistent calyx, bluntly 4-angled, sometimes subovoid and less prominently angled, 3 in. or more in breadth at the base and slightly more in length; pericarp very thick, fibrous, spongy. Seeds ovoid, 2 or more in. long. Flor. des Serres IV, 409; Linn. f. Suppl. 312; DC. Prodr. III, 288; Roxb. Fl. Ind. II, 636; Wall. Cat. 3632, excl. B; Blume Bijdr. 1096; W. & A. Prodr. 333; Wight Ic. t. 547; Mig. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 485; Miers in Trans. Linn. Soc. Ser. II, Bot. 1, 55, t. 10; Kurz For. Fl. I, 496; Clarke in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 507; Trimen Flora Ceylon II, 189. B. asiatica, Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. 1877. Pt. 2, 70. B. ? macrophylla, Mig. l.c. 491. Mammea asiatica, Linn, Sp. Pl. 731. Agasta splendida, asiatica and indica, Miers l.c. 60-64, tt. 11, 12. Butonica, Rumph Herb. Amb. III, t. 114.

In all the Provinces, on the sea-coasts: DISTRIB.—The shores of the Malay islands and British India; also of Australia and Polynesia.

The late Mr. Miers excluded from the genus Barringtonia everything except a plant now known by an imperfect specimen preserved in the Banksian collection and by Forster's drawings, which latter represent a 4-celled fruit. The plant here described to which Forster's name had, prior to the issue of Mr. Miers' monograph in the Linnsean Transactions, by common consent been given, is one of three forms of the plant on which Miers founded the genus Agasta. On characters largely based upon slight differences in the shape of the fruit, Miers distinguished his three species Agasta splendida, asiatica and indica. The latest writers on

Indian Botany who have dealt with the Indian Barringtonius (Mr. C. B. Clarke in Hooker's Flora of British India, and the late Dr. H. Trimen in his Flora of Ceylon) adopt the view that obtained prior to the publication of Miers' paper, and they believe that the three species of Agasta of the latter author are merely forms of the Barringtonia speciosa of Forster. If Miers' arrangement, however, is to be followed, the name of the plant occurring on the coasts of the Malay Peninsula and of British India would be either Agasta indica or A. asiatica according to the shape of the base of the fruit. Miers says of the fruit of the form which he considers alone entitled to the name Barringtonia speciosa, fructus non vidi, and he relies solely on Forster's figure (Char. Gen. t. 38 B, fig. b). In his account of it that figure no doubt shows a 4-celled fruit. Whether or not Forster or his artist had a fully-developed fruit before him when he made the drawing referred to cannot be known. But however that may be, the characters, other than the number of cells in the fruit of Forster's Barringtonia and of Miers' three Agastas are practically alike, and I fail to see any good basis for the foundation on them of four species belonging to two genera.

2. BARRINGTONIA CONOIDEA, Griff. Notul. 656, Ic. 635, 636, fig. 1. A large bush or small tree, glabrous; young branches sub-sulcate. Leaves thickly membranous, oblanceolate-elliptic or cuneate: oblong. narrowed at the minutely subcordate or rounded base to the short, stout petiole: the apex blunt or sub-acute; the edges obscurely crenateserrulate or subentire; main-nerves 9 to 13 pairs, curved, ascending; length 45 to 10 in.; breadth 2 to 4 in.; petiole 15 to 2 in. Racemes suberect, lateral or terminal, few-flowered, about 4 in. long, glabrous or puberulous. Flowers less than 1 in. long and 1 in. across, on pedicels 5 to 6 in. long. Calyx with a subcylindric tube, 15 in. long; the base with 8 gibbous processes; the limb bipartite. Petals 4, fleshy, ovate. lanceolate. Stamens much exceeding the corolla. Fruit fibrous-fleshy, conoid, produced at the base into 8 wing-like semi-cordate fleshy processes and crowned at the apex by the calyx, 2.5 in. long and 1.75 in. broad at the base. Kurz For. Flor. Burma I, 497; Clarke in Hook. fil. F1. Br. Ind. II, 508. B. alata, Wall. Cat. 3633. Butonica alata, Miers in Trans. Linn. Soc. Ser. II, Bot. I, 70, t. 14, figs. 10 to 15.

MALACCA: Griffith (Kew Dist. 2423). PERAK: Scortechini 1385. BURMAH: Wallich.

At once distinguished by its curious conical fruit winged at the base.

3. Barringtonia racemosa, Roxb. Hort. Beng. 52; Fl. Br. Ind. II, 684. A glabrous tree, often 50 feet high; young branches rather stout, cinereous. Leaves membranous, obloug-obovate or oblanceolate, shortly acuminate, narrowed to the shortly petiolate base, faintly crenate-denticulate; main-nerves 8 to 15 pairs, spreading or ascending, thin but prominent on the lower surface when dry; length 4 to 12 in.; breadth 2 to 4 in.; petiole 1 to 25 in. Racemes much longer than the leaves, (10 to 24 in. long) from the axils of fallen leaves or terminal,

pendulous, many-flowered, minutely bracteolate. Flowers distant, 1.5 to 2 in, in diam., on thin pedicels 2 to 3 in. long, buds globose. Calux turbinate, obconic, 2- or 3-partite, permanent. Petals 4, oblong. Stamens very numerous, much longer than the calyx but shorter than the style. Fruit as large as a hen's egg and of much the same shape, but somewhat 4-sided, nearly smooth, the pericarp leathery; seed solitary ovate-oblong. DC. Prodr. III, 288; Wall. Cat. 8634; W. & A. Prodr. 333; Wight Ic. t. 152, including fruit; Bot, Mag. t. 3831; Dalz. & Gibs. Bomb. Fl. 94; Gaud. Voy. Freyc. t. 107; Vidal, F. Fl. Fil., t. 50a; Kurz For. Fl. I, 496; Clarke in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 507; Trimen Flora Ceyl. II, 189. B. speciosa, Wall. Cat. 3682 B. B. alba, Mig. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 487. Eugenia racemosa, Linn. Sp. Pl. 673. Stravidium album, DC. Prodr. III, 289. Butonica racemosa and alba, Miers in Trans. Linn. Soc. Ser. II, Bot. I, 65, 66, t. 13, figs. 1-17. B. rubra and inclyta, Miers l.c. 70, 71, t. 14, figs. 1-3, 19.—Rheede Hort. Mal. IV, t. 6.

In all the provinces; on the sea shores. DISTRIB.—Brit, India, Malayan Archipelago, Polynesia.

4. Barringtonia pauciflora, King n. sp. A tree, 30 or 40 feet high; young branches slender, glabrous, pale-brown when dry. Leaves thickly membranous, broadly oblanceolate narrowed into the petiole at the base; the apex suddenly and shortly caudate-acuminate; mainnerves 8 to 10 pairs, curving upwards; length 3 to 4.5 in.; breadth 1.25 to 2 in.; petiole 4 to 8 in., slender. Raceme solitary, terminal, erect, 1.5 to 2 in. long, bearing only 2 or 3 flowers or sometimes only a single one. Flowers about 1.75 in. long. Calya-tube funnel-shaped, boldly 4-angled, sparsely rufous-furfuraceous, 4 in. long; the lobes 4, ovate-rotund, blunt, shorter than the tube. Petals 4, obovate-oblong, glabrous, 1 in. long. Stamens longer than the petals. Fruit unknown.

PRRAK: Scortechini 939; King's Collector 6355.

J. II. 18

5. Barringtonia macrostachya, Kurz in Journ. As. Soc. Beng. XLVI, Pt. 2, 71; For. Flora Burma II, 498. A glabrous shrub or small tree; young branches pale-brown, striate. Leaves oblong-oblanceolate or oblong-elliptic, narrowed to the long slender petiole, the apex abruptly acuminate, the edges entire or with broad shallow crenations; main-nerves 14 to 18 pairs, curved, ascending, rather prominent beneath when dry; length 5 to 12 in.; breadth 2 to 5 in.; petiole 1 to 4.5 in. Spikes lateral (often extra-axillary) or terminal, pendulous, 1 to 2 feet long, glabrous or puberulous, stout, rather fleshy and much thickened in the fruiting stage; bracteoles minute, caducous. Flowers sessile, crowded, nearly 2 inches long and 1 in. across when expanded. Calyxtubs obconic, 4-angled, 25 in. long; the limb with 4 broad, blunt lobes

2 in. long. Petals oblong sub-acute, 1 in. long. Filaments twice as long as the petals. Fruit broadly-ovoid or elliptic, smooth, not angled or only slightly so, crowned by the small calyx-lobes, 1.5 to 2 in. long and about 1.85 in. in diam. Clarke in Hook, fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 509 (excl. syn. B. pendula, Kurz and Doxomma pendula, Miers). B. cylindrostachya, Griff. Notul. IV, 655. B. sarcostachys, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 490. Stravidium sarcostachys, Blume in Van Houtte Fl. des Serres, VII, 24. S. acuminatum, Wall. Cat. 3636. Doxomma macrostachyum, cylindrostachyum, acuminatum, Miers in Trans. Linn. Soc., Ser. II, Bot. I, 104, 100, 102. Careya macrostachya, Jack in Mal. Misc. I, 47; DC. Prodr. III, 295.

MALACCA: Maingay (K.D. 763); Griffith (K.D. 2421): PENANG: Curtis 1581. NEGBI SEMBILAN: Ridley 1852. PERAK: Scortechini (without No.); Wray 1299, 2410, 3136, 3642, 3635; King's Collector 3402, 3779, 4136, 10075, 10206, 10615. DISTRIB.—Borneo, Burmah, Griffith; Gallatty.

This is allied to B. pendula, Kurz—a rare species from Southern Burma originally described by Griffith as Careya pendula (Notulæ IV, 661). That species, however, has narrower leaves than this with fewer nerves; the calyx-tube is elongate, the stamens are only about one inch long; and the fruit is narrowly oblong, boldly 4-angled, more than 2 in. long and only about 65 in. in diam. There is an excellent drawing of this plant with full analyses of the flowers in the Herb. Kew, which was made from living specimens by the Rev. C. Parish. The species has been reduced in Hooker's Flora of British India to B. macrostachya from which it differs in the points above noted.

6. Barringtonia Scortechini, King n. sp. A glabrous tree, 50 to 60 feet high; young branches slender, pale-brown, glabrous. Leaves thinly coriaceous, elliptic-oblong to oblanceolate-oblong, tapering (often very much) to the petiole; the apex acute or shortly acuminate; the margins entire or obscurely and minutely dentate; main-nerves 6 or 7 pairs, spreading, curved; length 3 to 6.5 in.; breadth 1.5 to 2.5 in.; petiole 5 to 8 in. Spikes lateral, pendulous, 6 to 18 in. long, glabrous, rather slender but slightly thickening with age. Flowers numerous, 1.5 to 2 in. long, narrow. Calyx-tube bracteate at the base, glabrous, obconic, 4-angled, 25 in. long; the 4 lobes shorter than the tube, broad, rounded. Petals oblong, blunt, 75 in. long. Filaments 1.5 to 2 in. long. Ovary 3-celled (usually). Fruit oblong, somewhat tapered but truncate at each end: the apex mamillate crowned by the small calyx-lobes, smooth, 3 in. long and 1 in. diam.

PERAK: Scortechini 237, 395, 1674, 2020; Wray 2087; King's Collector 3598, 3854, 6252; Curtis 1296.

There are two distinct forms under this species; one with oblong-elliptic

leaves and rather larger flowers; the other with leaves oblanceolate, more slender spike-rachis and smaller flowers, but the two pass into each other.

7. BARBINGTONIA SUMATRANA, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 315. A glabrous tree; young branches pale, as thick as a goose-quill. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic or oblong-elliptic tapering much to the base, the apex shortly and rather abruptly acuminate, the edges obscurely serrate or entire, slightly wavy somewhat recurved when dry; upper surface shining when dry, the lower dull and paler, both minutely reticulate; main-nerves 9 to 12 pairs, thin but prominent; length 4.5 to 7.5 in.; breadth 1.4 to 3 in.; petiole .75 to 2 in., thickened at the base. Spikes axillary and terminal, pendulous, angled, glabrous, 9 to 15 in. long, not thickening in fruit. Flowers numerous, more than 1 in. long and nearly as much across, sessile. Calya 5 in. long; the tube infundibuliform, acutely 4-angled; the lobes half as long as the tube, broadly ovate, concave, spreading. Petals broadly oblong, very blunt, '65 in. long. Stamens *75 in. long or more. Style slender, 1.6 in. long. Fruit oblong, somewhat tapered to the base, less so to the calyx-crowned apex, acutely 4-angled, smooth and shining, 1.75 in. long, and .65 in. in diam.

SINGAPORE: Ridley 277, 2056. SUMATRA: Miquel (Herb. Bogor 4536). Celebes: Beccari.

BARRINGTONIA MUSIFORMIS, King n. sp. A large tree, 60 to 80 feet high; young branches as thick as the fore finger, brownish, glabrous. Leaves thinly coriaceous, entire, or obscurely crenate towards the apex, oblong-oblanceolate or narrowly elliptic-oblong, much tapered to the long slender petiole, the apex shortly acuminate; main-nerves 8 to 12 pairs, curved, ascending, not conspicuous; length 5 to 10 in.; breadth 1.75 to 3.25 in.; petiole .75 to 2.25 in. thickened at the base. Spikes axillary, suberect, 12 to 14 in. long, stout, striate, thickening to '6 in. in diameter or more in fruit, the cicatrices of the fallen flowers very prominent, scurfy-puberulous. Flowers large, sessile. Calyx campanulate, 1.25 in. in diam. at the mouth, densely but minutely rusty-pubescent; the tube subcylindric, only 2 in. long; the 4 lobes large, ovaterotund, blunt, '75 in. long. Petals 4, concave, rotund, scurfy outside. Fruit narrowly-oblong, 4-angled, sub-truncate at each end, the upper crowned by the calyx and the 2 inch long style, minutely pubescent, 4 or 5 in. long, and 1 to 1.5 in. thick.

PERAK: King's Collector 5746, 6154.

I have seen no expanded flowers of this as the collected specimens are either in bud or in fruit. Its nearest allies are B. augusta, Kurz, B. pterocarpa, Kurz, and Dosomma magnificum Miers, but all these have much smaller flowers and their leaf petioles are very short. The ripe fruit of this resembles in shape a small banana, but the endocarp and pericarp have a very different texture, being in this densely fibrous.

9. BARRINGTONIA FUSIFORMIS, King n. sp. A small tree, 10 to 20 feet high; young branches slender, puberulous, pale when dry. Leaves membranous, oblanceolate or obovate-oblong, narrowed to the cordate base, sessile or sub-sessile; the apex obtuse or acute; the edges remetely servate becoming almost entire when old; main-nerves 12 to 16 pairs, curved, ascending, slightly prominent on the lower surface when dry; length 4 to 8 in.; breadth 1.4 to 2.4 in.; petiole (if present) only 05 in. long. Racemes axillary, very slender, pendulous, much exceeding the leaves, lax, minutely rusty-pubescent, 1 to 2 feet long, surrounded at the base by a whorl of lanceolate persistent bracts 5 in. long. Flowers 4 in. across, distant, on slender pedicels 1 in. long; the bracteole at the base of each pedicel lanceolate, deciduous. Calyx 8 in. long; the tube obconic, densely rusty-puberulous; the teeth 4, broad, rounded, less puberulous than the tube. Petals slightly longer than the calyx, broadly obovate. Stamens three times as long as the petals. Fruit fusiform, tapering almost equally to each end; the apex crowned by the small calvx, 4-angled, deciduously rusty-pubescent, 2.25 in, long and only 5 in. in diam.

PERAK: Scortechini; King's Collector 10388, 10643, 10094.

The very long flower pedicels and the narrowly fusiform fruit distinguish this from all the other species.

10. BARRINGTONIA ACUTANGULA, Gærtn. Fruct. II, 97, t. 101. A glabrous tree, 25 to 50 feet high; young branches thin, pale-grey, glabrous. Leaves obovate-oblong, or cuneate-elliptic, much narrowed to the shortly petiolate base, the apex broad rounded or subacute, the edges minutely denticulate or cuneate: main-nerves 10 to 13 pairs, spreading, not prominent; length 2 to 5 in.; breadth 1.1 to 2 in.; petiole 15 to 2 in. Racemes much exceeding the leaves, slender, pendulous, many-flowered, from 6 to 15 in. long. Flowers 3 or 4 in. across, in slender pedicels from 05 to 25 in. long. Calyx with short tube and 4 rounded, regular, ciliate teeth. Petals small, under 25 in. long. Filaments about three times as long. Fruit oblong or oblong-ovoid, truncate at both ends, crowned by the small calyx, glabrous, boldly but bluntly quadrangular, 1.25 to 1.5 in. long. Roxb. Fl. Ind. II. 635; Blume Bijdr. 1097; W. & A. Prodr. 333; Mig. Fl. Ind. Bat, I, Pt. 1, 488; Dalz. & Gibs. Bomb. Fl. 95; Bedd. Fl. Sylv. t. 204; Brand. For. Fl. 235; Kurz For. Fl. Burm. I, 497; Clarke in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. II, 508; Trimen Flora Ceylon II, 191. Stravidium rubrum, DC. l.c. 289. S. acutangulum, Miers in Trans. Linn. Soc. Ser. II, Bot. I, 80 t. 17 figs. 1 to 14. angulum and S. Rheedii, Blume in Van Houtte Flore des Serres VII, 24; Miers l.c. Eugenia acutangula, Linn. Sp. Pl. 673.

I include this species as Malayan with some hesitation. Most of the Malayan

specimens bearing the name I would refer to B. spicata, Bl. It is however a widely distributed and common tree in India and particularly so in Burma and it is quite likely to occur in Quedah and the northern part of Perak.

11. BARRINGTONIA SPICATA, Blume Bijdr. 1097. A tree, 30 or 40 feet high; young branches slender, smooth, brown when dry. Leaves oblongoblanceolate, tapering to the short petiole, the apex acute or subacute, the edges distinctly serrate-dentate; main-nerves 8 to 10 pairs, curving slightly, ascending; length 4 to 8 in.; breadth 1.4 to 2.4 in.; petiole 2 to 3 in. Spikes axillary or terminal, exceeding the leaves, very slender, pendulous; bracteoles minute, caducous. Flowers small, numerous but not crowded, sessile or with a very short pedicel, about 5 in. in diameter when expanded. Calyx with obconic, rusty-pubescent tube less than 1 in. long, and 4 broad, rounded teeth half as long. Stamens 5 in. long. Fruit sub-globose, glabrous, crowned by the enlarged calyx-lobes, about 6 in. in diam. Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 1, 489; Vriese Ned. Kruidk. Arch. III, 41. Stravidium spicatum, DC. Prodr. III, 289; Blume in Van Houtte Flore des Serres VII, 24. S. spicatum and globosum, Miers in Trans. Linn. Soc. Ser. II, Bot. 1, 85. Gustavia globosa, Span. Trans. Linn. Soc. XV, 204. ? Stravidium denussum, pubescens, reticulatum, Horsfieldii and serratum, Miers l.c. 81 to 86. ?S. coccineum, DC. Prodr. III, 289; Miers l.c.

MALACCA: Griffith (K.D.) 2425; Derry 1221; Maingay (K.D.) 765. Penang: Curtis 397. Trang: King's Collector 1404. Perak: King's Collector 4681. Province Wellesley: Ridley 7043. Distrib.—Java, Borneo; Motley 537, 582; Zollinger Cat. 534.

This resembles B. acutangula, Gærtn., but differs in having sessile flowers, shorter stamens, and sub-globose not elongated angular fruit. The leaves also are less obovate. It is a widely distributed species and therefore presents various forms, many of which have been treated as species.

11. PLANCHONIA, Blume.

Trees with alternate, membranous, crenulate, pinnately-nerved leaves without dots, crowded towards the ends of the branches. Flowers white or yellowish-green, in short terminal racemes. Calyx-tube turbinate, little produced beyond the ovary; its mouth with 4 imbricate lobes. Petals 4, imbricate. Stamens very numerous, in several series, slightly united at the base into a ring, the inner without anthers, the filaments of all long and slender. Ovary inferior, 3-4-celled, crowned by an annular disc. Style 1, long, slender, crowned by the small stigma; ovules many in each cell. Fruit large, fibrous, ovoid, crowned by the persistent calyx-lobes, 1-3-celled. Seeds several, ellipsoid, the testa coriaceous, albumen absent, cotyledons short. Distrib.—Three species; littoral, from the Andaman islands to Australia.

142 G. King - Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula. [No. 1, 1901.]

Leaves obovate, distinctly crenulate; flowers sessile ... 1. P. sundiaca.

Leaves broadly elliptic, obscurely crenulate; flowers on long pedicels 2. P. andamanica.

1. Planchonia sundiaga, Miq. A tree, 50 feet high; young branches thicker than a goose-quill, the bark rough, pale-brown. Leaves distinctly creunlate, obovate, much and gradually narrowed into the petiole; the apex with a short triangular apiculus; both surfaces brown (when dry), the reticulations faint: main-nerves 12 to 18 pairs, spreading, depressed on the upper prominent and often pale in colour on the lower surface; length 3 to 6.5 in.; breadth 1.75 to 3 in.; petiole 3 to 6 in. Racemes 2 in. long, few-flowered. Flowers white with pink towards the centre, about 1.5 in. long, sessile. Calyx-tube 6 or 7 in. long, campanulate, ribbed below: the lobes oblong, broad, subacute. Petals narrowly oblong, acute, longer than the calyx and about as long as the stamens. Fruit (unripe) broadly oblong-ovoid.

PERAK: Wray 2366; King's Collector 7096. DISTRIB.—Sumatra, Forbes 3254.

2. PLANCHONIA ANDAMANICA, King n. sp. A tree; young branches as thick as a goose-quill, pale-brown, smooth. Leaves broadly elliptic or elliptic-rotund, slightly and abruptly tapered into the narrowly winged petiole, the apex with a short triangular acumen, the edges indistinctly crenulate; upper surface olivaceous-brown, the lower pale-brown, not olivaceous; main-nerves 10 to 12 pairs, spreading, dark on the upper and pale on the lower surface but not very bold on either, length 5 to 7 in.; breadth 3 to 4 in.; petioles 6 to 8 in. Racemes 3 or 4 in. long; the flowers about 2 in. long on stalks 1 to 2 in. long. Calyx 8 or 9 in. long, campanulate, its lobes large, elliptic-rotund, obtuse. Petals broadly elliptic, very obtuse. Fruit unknown.

ANDAMAN ISLANDS: King's Collector.





LIBRARY OF THE GRAY HERBARIUM HARVARD UNIVERSITY.

THE GIFT OF

NEW SERIES.

VOL. LXX.

CCCXCVIII.

JOURNAL

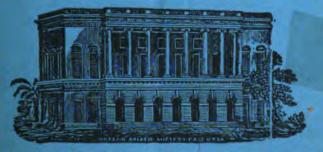
OF THE

ASIATIC SOCIETY OF BENGAL,

Vol. LXX. Part II, No. 2.-1901.

EDITED BY

THE NATURAL HISTORY SECRETARY.



"The bounds of its investigation will be the geographical limits of Asia: and within these limits its inquiries will be extended to whatever is performed by man or produced by nature."—SIR WILLIAM JONES.

** Communications should be sent under cover to the Secretaries, Asiat. Soc., to whom all orders for the work are to be addressed in India; or care of Messre. Lusae & Co., 46, Great Bussell Street, London, W. O., or Mr. Otto Harrassowitz, Leipzig, Germany.

CALCUTTA:

PRINTED AT THE BAPTIST MISSION PRESS, AND PUBLISHED DT THE ASIATIC SOCIETT, 57, PARE STREET.

1902.

CONTENTS.

VIWolf Hybrids in GilgitBy Major J. Manners-Smith, V.C., C.I.E.	Page
VII.—New species of Indian Hymenoptera.—By Major C. G.	143
VIII.—Studies in the Chemistry and Physiology of the Tea Leaf. Part I. The Enzymes of the Tea Leaf.—By HAROLD H. MANN, B.Sc.	146
	154

INDEX SLIPS.

ZOOLOGY.
Manners-Smith J.—Wolf Hybrids in Gilgit. Calcutta, Journ. As. Soc. Bengal, LXX, Pt. II, 1901 (143-146).
Hybrids (Wolf × Dog), theory of crossing p. 145 Female hybrid (,,), domestication of pp. 145-146 ,, ,, (,,), sterility of . p. 145 ,, ,, (,,), habits and instincts pp. 145-146 Gilgit, hybrids (Wolf × Dog) found in pp. 143-146
ZOOLOGY.
Nurse, C. G.—New species of Indian Hymenoptera. Calcutta, Journ. As. Soc. Bengal, LXX, Pt. II, 1901 (146-154). Apidæ, new Indian.
Halictus Krishna from Simla and Kashmir (p. 146): H. clarus from Deesa, and H. fulgens from Simla (p. 147); H. testaceus from Simla (p. 148) n. spp. Nomia shiva from Deesa and Ferozepore and N. himalayana from Simla (p. 148) n. spp. Nomada flavozonata from Ferozepore (p. 148); N. lucilla from Simla (p. 149); N. priscilla from Deesa and Matheran (p. 150) n. spp. Megachile vera and M. Katinka from Deesa and Matheran (p. 150); M. patella from Simla (p. 151) M. ulrica, from Matheran (p. 151) n. spp.
•
[M. cœlioxysides, Bingham, description of male (p. 150).] Anthidium sultator from Deesa (p. 151); A. viaticum from Matheran (p. 152) n. spp.
Cerntina cerea from Deesa (p. 152); C. muscatella (p. 152); and C. loquata (p. 153) from Simla n. spp.
Cæliovys taurus, from Deesa (p. 153) n. sp.
India, new Apidæ from
CHEMISTRY.
Mann, Harold H.—Studies in the Chemistry and Physiology of the Tea Leaf. Part I. The Enzymes of the Tea Leaf. Calcutta, Journ. As. Soc. Bengal, LXX, Pt. II, 1901 (154-166).
Enzymes, experiments for detecting—in Tea leaf pp. 158-165 , summary of results of experiments pp. 165-166

Tables of Anlayses ... pp. 158, 161, 162, 163, 164

C

JOURNAL

OF THE

ASIATIC SOCIETY OF BENGAL,

Vol. LXX. Part II.-NATURAL SCIENCE.

No. II.—1901.

VI.—Wolf Hybrids in Gilgit.—By MAJOR J. MANNERS-SMITH, V.C., C.I.E.
[Read 7th August, 1901.]

During the last few years, since about 1897 a species of wild dog, bred as it would seem from a true wolf and a domestic village dog has existed round the village of Minawar some 9 miles from Gilgit.

The first specimen which I saw was by moonlight at Jutial some 3 miles from Gilgit in December, 1898, or in January, 1899. At the time I mistook the beast for a wild dog (Cyon), it being evident from its general appearance that it was not a wolf; and I had not then heard of the hybrids.

The animal was exactly like the specimen the skin and skull of which was sent to the Indian Museum in May, 1901, and like a live bitch which is still in my possession and the photograph of which is attached.

The next specimen I saw was my bitch "Jungly." She was brought in as a puppy in May, 1899. In appearance she was sooty coloured with ears that drooped forward. The villagers who brought her declared that she was a wolf and that they had seen the mother distinctly. The other puppies with her some 4 or 5 in number had, they said, escaped. I unfortunately did not institute any enquiries at the time, still thinking that the puppy was that of a wild dog and that the villagers did not know or recognise the difference between wolves and wild dogs.

J. II. 19

Later on however when my bitch grew up examination proved by dentition, number of mamme and other characteristics such as the lack of any marked brush in tail, and her abnormal weight for a true wild dog that she belonged to the genus *Canis* and not to *Cyon*. It thus became evident that she must be a 'hybrid' and I began to make enquiries at Minawar to try and verify facts.

Unfortunately no very certain or absolutely reliable evidence of the animal's pedigree has been obtained. It was a well known fact however as I learnt then and from subsequent enquiries that a female wild animal—the villagers declare it to be a bitch wolf—has for 3 years past in successive winters, i.e., in 1898-99, 1899-1900, and now again in 1900-1901 when in season hung about the village precincts and has attracted the attentions of their village dogs. These have followed her some way from the village and from them she has been pleased to select a mate to satisfy her natural desires. This phenomenon has been seen and is vouched for by several reliable eye witnesses. For three years now the results of this strange union have been proved by the capture of the young cubs.

First in 1899, when my bitch was caught and brought in to me in May. The pups then were fairly big and several escaped, one only being caught.

Then in 1900, on this occasion all the pups some 8 or 9 in number were caught, but were killed by the goat herd boys who found them when quite small. As I happened to be away from Gilgit no report was made to me at the time and no specimens of the puppies were kept to show.

Finally this year in 1901. First the pups were caught and brought in to Gilgit and a few days after the mother. As she was injured by the trap and appeared to be dying I had her killed as well as 2 of her pups and sent the skins and skulls to the Indian Museum.

One or two of the pups are still alive in Gilgit. They are almost entirely like the village dog sire and show little sign of the wolf strain or of the characteristics of the mother except that they are shyer and more furtive in their movements than ordinary puppies. Apart however from the evidence of the men who brought in the pups I am satisfied from their wild behaviour when brought to me and which they had not abandoned entirely several weeks after capture when last I saw them that they were really the offspring of the wild bitch. I put the pups to the mother when she was brought in to Gilgit and she allowed them to try and suckle her and though injured did nothing to harm them and appeared pleased to have them near her.

According to the villagers' statement the litter of last year which



1901.]

was killed off was exactly like that of this year, i.e., the pupples all took after the domestic dog sire and not the wild mother.

On the other hand the litter of 1899 included my bitch "Jungly" and, according to the villagers, several other puppies like her which escaped. All of these had fur of the wild wolf colour and in appearance were nearer to the wolf than to the domestic dog.

One of them is probably the mother of this year's puppies, vis., the specimen which is now in the Indian Museum, and at least one other exactly like her in shape though with very light coloured almost white fore-legs was seen by me twice during the winter of 1900-1901 when out shooting between Gilgit and Minawar. These two animals have been known to kill village sheep and goats and have also been seen stalking herds of wild Oorial (O. vignii).

The hills round Minawar are infested with real wolves, more being caught and killed there each year than anywhere else in the district. My theory as to the origin of these animals is the following. That in the first instance, possibly in the winter of 1897-98 a dog wolf lured away a domestic dog bitch from the village of Minawar, or possibly that an old wolf bitch discarded by her own kind or injured in some way accepted the services of a Minawar village dog.

There would seem to have been a litter in 1898, if the animal I saw in the winter of 1898-99 was really one of these hybrids.

Since then at any rate it is certain that at least 3 litters of hybrids have been produced, and it seems probable that the last two, i.e., those born in 1900 and in 1901, were a second cross from the true wolf. As one or more of the puppies of the 1899 litter some of which escaped when my 'Juugly' was caught, would seem to have followed the bad example of their mother and to have consorted with the Minawar village dogs. This may account for their offspring being so much more like the true dog than they themselves.

An attempt made to breed from my "Jungly" unfortunately failed. She was served by a half bred retriever spaniel in December, 1900. About the usual period for canine gestation she gave signs of being in pup. Her milk glands filled and she became unusually quiet and gentle and displayed great affection for the pups of another dog bitch which had been born shortly before. Usually she cannot be trusted unmuzzled with strange dogs or puppies. Nothing however resulted from herself.

"Jungly's" character is interesting and perhaps worth a short description. Though she has been brought up with domestic dogs from the time she was a month of so old her wild instincts are by no means subdued. She will still hunt anything she can unless carefully watched and rated. She is inclined to bully small dogs, even those she knows well, especially of the weaker sex.

Her intelligence is considerable and though still shy of men and of strangers she shows affection for me and follows me well both on foot and when riding.

As an instance of her retentive memory the following anecdote may be of interest. When she was quite a small puppy a rather short tempered fox-terrier was sent me to take care of during the summer. This dog attacked her on one occasion and bit off the tip of her ear. Several months later when she had grown to nearly full size the dog and his owner were walking round the Kennels, when the latter asked me to let 'Jungly' loose. Without thinking I did so and she at once savaged the little dog, which she undoubtedly remembered, and was with difficulty prevented from killing him. Since then she has always been suspicious of white dogs, and is generally inclined to attack dogs of that colour, though usually indifferent to others unless excited or aggrieved herself.

From regular feeding and the care taken of her 'Jungly' has grown a good deal heavier than the "wild specimen" killed this year in Gilgit and sent to the Museum. Her coat also is not quite so dark, but in all other respects she appeared to me identical when they were compared. Her weight and measurements are as follows:—

Dimensions. Head and body 43 inches, tail without hair $13\frac{1}{4}$, with hair $14\frac{3}{4}$; Tarsus and hind foot, anterior aspect=7 inches, posterior aspect=9 inches; Height at shoulder 24 inches; round skull and jaws in front of ears over hair 18 inches. Weight=about 60 lbs.

VII.—New species of Indian Hymenopters.—By Major C. G. Nurse. [Read 6th November, 1901.]

I venture to send descriptions of some new species of Apidæ, which neither Mr. P. Cameron nor I have been able to identify with any described species. These are a portion of my collection of Hymenoptera made during the past three or four years, some of which have already been described by Colonel Bingham and Mr. Cameron, and the latter is still engaged in working out the remainder. I obtained altogether some 450 species, counting only the families dealt with by Colonel Bingham in his Hymenoptera, Vol. I of the Fauna of British India Series, and of these nearly a fourth appear to be hitherto undescribed.

- 1. HALICTUS KRISHNA, n. sp.
- Q. Head and thorax closely and finely punctured, basal segment of



abdomen impunctate, remaining segments with minute shallow punctures; cordate space at the base of median segment reticulate in the centre, the sides with oblique divergent striæ; margins of abdominal segments in most specimens somewhat constricted. Dark bronze-green, basal half of antennæ black, becoming reddish-brown at apex; pubescence greyish-white; wings hyaline, with a slight fulvous tint, nervures and tegulæ testaceous.

d. Similar; apex of clypeus pale testaceous.

Hab. Simla; Kashmir.

Length 5-7 mm.; Exp. 9-11 mm.

- 2. HALICTUS CLARUS, n. sp.
- ?. Head and thorax very minutely and closely punctured, the punctures apparent only under a strong glass, clypeus with a few coarse punctures; enclosed space at the base of median segment finely reticulate, the segment concave-truncate at apex; abdomen impunctate, the segments slightly constricted. Black and shining, where not hidden by pubescence; flagellum of antenne more or less red, the apices of the abdominal segments testaceous, tibize and tarsi of the anterior legs, and femora, tibize and tarsi of the median and posterior legs, honey-yellow; pubescence greyish-white, short, but especially dense on the head, scutellum, and basal margins of the abdominal segments; wings clear Hyaline, nervures and tegulæ pale testaceous.

Hab. Deesa.

Length 6mm.; Exp. 12mm.

- 3. HALICTUS PULGENS, n. sp.
- 2. Head finely and closely, thorax more sparsely, punctured, abdomen almost impunctate; cordate space at base of median segment finely reticulate, very convex, its apex forming a distinct ridge; clypeus much produced, transverse at apex. Jet black and shining, very thinly covered with greyish pubescence, which becomes more dense on the legs. In some specimens the apices of the abdominal segments are testaceous; wings hyaline, nervures and tegulæ testaceous.
- d. Similar, the base of first abdominal segment constricted. pubescence on the legs testaceous.

Hab. Simla.

Length 6-7mm.; Exp. 14mm.

This species resembles *H. nireus*, Biugham, (Jour. B., Nat. Hist. Soc. Vol. XII p. 124) but is a smaller and slighter insect, the clypeus is more produced, and thorax is sparsely and not closely punctured. I have a long series of each species, and they are readily separable.

- 4. HALICTUS TESTACEUS, n. sp.
- Q. Head and thorax finely and closely punctured, abdomen with shallower punctures, cordate space at base of median segment reticulate. Head and thorax black, antennæ reddish-brown, legs and abdomen testaceous, becoming paler on the apical margins of the abdominal segments and on the tarsi; pubescence greyish and somewhat sparse; wings hyaline, nervures and tegulæ testaceous.

Hab. Simla.

Length 4-5 mm, ; Exp. 10 mm.

- 5. Nomia shiva, n. sp.
- 9. Head somewhat coarsely punctured, the punctures running into strike on the sides of the clypeus; thorax more closely and finely punctured, abdomen almost impunctate; enclosed space at base of median segment longitudinally striate; three longitudinally impressed lines on mesonotum, the outer two very faint. Black, the pubescence greyish-white, dense on the clypeus and front as far as the base of the antennæ, on the pronctum, postscutellum, legs, and apical margins of abdominal segments, on the latter forming broad bands. The apical margins of the abdominal segments when denuded of pubescence are pale, almost testaceous; wings hyaline, apical margins faintly fuscescent; nervures and tegulæ testaceous.

Hab. Deesa; Ferozepur.

Length 8-9 mm.; Exp. 15-16 mm.

- 6. Nomia himalayana, 11. sp.
- Q. Head closely and somewhat coarsely punctured, the punctures on the apex of the clypeus running into striæ; mesonotum and abdomen finely and closely, median segment more sparsely punctured; space at the base of median segment longitudinally striate; head with an impressed line from near base of antennæ to anterior occillus. Black, the pubescence rich fulvous, and very dense on the mesonotum, scutellum, and postscutellum, pale fulvous and less dense on the head, legs, and margins of the abdominal segments; wings hyaline, nervures and tegulæ testaceous.
- d. Similar, the pubescence thinner, and, except on the thorax, almost cinereous. Posterior femora and tibiæ comparatively small.

Hab. Simla.

Leugth 7-8 mm.; Exp. 18 mm.

- 7. NOMADA FLAVOZONATA, n. sp.
- ?. Head and thorax closely punctured, having a granular appearance, abdomen shining and more finely punctured; enclosed

space at the base of median segment rugose in the centre, the sides with divergent striæ, which become very fine apically; head above base of antennæ concave; three longitudinally impressed lines on mesonotum, the outer two very faint; scutellum large and prominent. Red; the apex of the mandibles, a spot near the base of the antennæ, another round the ocelli, the enclosed space at the base, the sides below, of the median segment, and narrow apical bands on the first three abdominal segments, black; median transverse bands, narrowed in the centre, on abdominal segments 2—4. yellowish; the head sparsely, and the sides of the median segment more densely pubescent, the pubescence with a golden tinge; wings subhyaline and irridescent, their apices slightly infuscated, tegulæ red, nervures reddish-brown.

8. Black; the clypeus, labrum, basal portion of the mandibles, front below the bases of the antennæ (except two narrow outwardly diverging lines from the base of antennæ to the sides of the clypeus) the tegulæ, scatellam, postscatellum, and broad medial bands on the abdominal segments yellow; legs yellow, except the inner portions of the intermediate and posterior femora, which are ferrugineous, and a black macula on the inside of the posterior tibiæ; scape of antennæ yellow below, black above, flagellum ferrugineous red, with a black spot on joints 2—5; clypeus and front, scape of antennæ, median segment, thorax below, and base of first abdominal segment, with white pube-scence; wings slightly more hyaline than in the 2.

Hab. Ferozepur.

Length 9 10 mm., 3 12 mm.; Exp. 9 18 mm., 3 21 mm.

8. Nomada lucilla, n. sp.

J. Head and thorax closely but not very finely punctured, enclosed space at base of median segment reticulate, abdomen impunctate, shining. Black; the labrum, mandibles except at apex, the apex of the clypens and of the front on each side, and two irregular spots on each of the abdominal segments yellow, the spots on the second and sixth segments largest; flagellum of the antennæ reddish-brown; apices of the femora and the whole of the tibiæ of the intermediate and posterior legs ferrugineous; abdomen mottled with ferrugineous, giving it a bronzy appearance; clypeus and front with golden pubescence, thorax below and sides of median segment with somewhat sparse whitish pubescence wings subhyaline, somewhat darker towards the apex of the forewing; a clear hyaline patch across fourth [cubital and third discoidal cells; tegulæ ferrugineous-red, nervures black.

Hab. Simla.

Length 8 mm.; Exp. 15 mm.

- 9. Nomada priscilla, n. sp.
- A Head and thorax closely but not very finely punctured, median segment and abdomen impunctate; postscutellum very prominent; an impressed line on the median segment, enclosed space at the base of the segment raised, sharply defined, convex, a few outwardly divergent strise at base, slightly rugose. Red; the abdomen black and shining; two yellow spots on second, fifth and sixth segments; some specimens have a similar spot on the fourth segment, and in others the spots, except on the second segment, are obsolete; pubescence white, very sparse, longest on median segment; wings hyaline, apex infuscated, tegulæred, nervures reddish-brown.

Hab. Deesa; Matheran.

Length 5 mm.; Exp. 10 mm.

10. MEGACHILE COLLOXYSIDES, Bingham.

This species was described by Bingham in the Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society, Vol. XII, Part I, from my specimens he described the \circ , as I had not then a \circ . The following is a description of the latter.

- J. Similar to the ?, but more slender, the abdomen cylindrical not tapering towards the apex; the margins of the segments strongly constricted, apical segment with several teeth; the anterior tarsi normal, not dilated.
 - 11. MEGACHILE VERA, D. Sp.
- Q. Closely resembles M. cælioxysides, Bingham, but is a somewhat robuster insect; it differs only in having the trochanters and femora of the intermediate and posterior legs blood-red, and the femora of the anterior legs dark-red.
- J. Resembles M. cœlioxysides of the same sex, except that the apices of the tibiæ and the whole of the tarsi of the anterior legs are pale testaceous, the first joint of the tarsi being somewhat dilated; the intermediate legs have the trochanters, femora, and the apex of the tibiæ, and the posterior legs the trochanters and femora light red; the pubescence, especially on the clypeus and front, has a golden tint.

Hab. Deesa; Matheran.

Length 7-9 mm.; Exp. 13-15 mm.

- 12. MEGACHILE KATINKA, D. Sp.
- Q. Closely resembles M. calioxysides, Bingham, but the pollen brush is light red, and not white.
 - 3. Resembles the same sex of M. colioxysides, except that the

apex of the abdomen is notched but not deutate; the pubescence has a yellowish tint, especially on the clypens and front.

Hab. Matheran.

Length 8-9 mm., Exp. 16-18 mm.

Although the above three species bear considerable superficial resemblance to one another as regards size and puncturing, the characters I have given render then readily separable. I have a long series of each of them, and these characters are constant in each species.

- 13. MEGACHILE PATELLA, n. sp.
- Q. Head thorax and abdomen finely and closely punctured, having a granular appearance; clypeus broader than long, transverse anteriorly; an inwardly-curved tooth at each angle of the scutellum, basal segment of the abdomen very slightly constricted. Black; the pubescence white and very sparse, forming narrow bands on apical margins of abdominal segments 1-5, yellowish-red on the inside of the posterior tarsi; pollen-brush golden; wings hyaline, nervures and tegulæ black.
 - J. Similar, but smaller.

Hab. Simla.

Length 6-7 mm.; Exp. 12-14 mm.

- 14. MEGACHILE ULRICA, n. sp.
- 9. Head, thorax and abdomen closely punctured, having a granular appearance; apical margins of abdominal segments 2-5 depressed, the depressed portion with pubescent bands. Black, the legs variegated below with dark red; pubescence very sparse, pure white on the head and thorax, abdominal bands greyish-white; on the tarsi the pubescence is testaceous, and on the inside of the posterior tarsi golden-red; wings hyaline, tegulæ light red, nervures black.

Hab. Matheran.

Length 8 mm.; Exp. 14 mm.

- 15. Anthidium saltator, n. sp.
- Q. Head, thorax, and abdomen closely and finely punctured; head slightly broader than thorax, clypeus quadrilateral, its anterior margin transverse; abdomen nearly as broad as long. Pale yellow; the flagellum of the antennæ, tips of the tarsi, base of the scutellum, and broad bands on the apical margins of abdominal segments, light red: the tips of the mandibles, extreme base of the scape of the antennæ, the region of the ocelli, the central portion of the mesonotum (except two parallel yellow lines), and a line on the tibiæ, black; pubescence and pollenbrush white; wings hyaline, tegulæ yellow, with a red spot in the centre, nervures black.

J. 11. 20



J. Similar; subapical segment with two, and apical segment with four teeth: a line on all the femora, and the whole of the posterior trochanters, black.

Hab. Deesa.

Length 8-9 mm.; Exp. 16-18 mm.

- 16. Anthidium viaticum, n. sp.
- Q. Head, thorax and abdomen closely and finely, the sides of the clypeus and the face below the base of the antennæ more sparsely and shallowly punctured; clypeus hexagonal, the anterior margin tranverse and dentate, eyes slightly convergent below. Black; two spots near the apical angles of the clypeus, the sides of the face below the base of the antennæ, an elongate spot on each side of the face behind the eyes, a similar spot on the basal margin of the mesonotum, the margins of the scutellum, four irregularly-quadrate spots on abdominal segments 1-4 and two similar spots on abdominal segments five and six, yellow; legs variegated black and yellow; pubescence sparse, greyish white, pollen-brush white with a fuscous tinge; wings subfuscous, tegulæ very large, testaceous-red with dull yellow margins, nervures black.
- J. Similar, larger; clypeus entirely pale yellow, with shallow punctures, its apical margin non-dentate, the four quadrate spots on abdominal segments 1-5, sixth segment with a single coronet-shaped spot; apical abdominal segment with five teeth.

Hab. Matheran.

Length 9 7-8 mm., & 9 mm.; Exp. 9 14-15 mm., & 18 mm.

- 17. CERATINA CEREA, n. sp.
- Q &. Smooth and impunctate; eyes slightly emarginate, distinctly converging below, median segment somewhat long, anterior portion almost flat, apical portion steeply sloped; abdomen longer than the head and thorax united, basal segment constricted. Black: the clypeus, scape of the antennæ in front, the sides of the pronotum, two elongate spots on second and third abdominal segments, the whole of the tarsi and the greater part of the tibiæ of all the legs, bright yellow; antennæ reddish-brown; wings clear hyaline, tegulæ yellow, nervures very pale testaceous, except the postcostal nervure and that enclosing the radial cell, which are dark-brown.

Hab. Deesa.

Length 5-6 mm.; Exp. 10-11 mm.

- 18. CERATINA MUSCATELLA, n. sp.
- e c. Smooth and shining, a few scattered punctures on the posterior margins of the head and on the mesonotum, third and following



abdominal segments finely and closely punctured; an impressed line along the centre of the mesonotum, median segment rounded posteriorly, steeply sloped, the enclosed space at its base very convex, and having a medial longitudinal carina. Black; a spot on the clypeus, a broad line from near the base of the antennæ along the inner orbit of each eye, a narrow line on the cheeks, an interrupted line on the pronotum, a spot below the tegulæ, two contiguous spots on the scutellum, and a spot at the base of the posterior tibiæ, pale yellow; the abdomen in some specimens more or less red; wings hyaline, tegulæ dark brown, nervures black.

Hab. Simla.

Length 7-8 mm.; Exp. 12-14 mm.

19. CERATINA LOQUATA, n. sp.

e of. Smooth and shining, the third and following abdominal segments and the enclosed convex space at the base of the median segment, minutely punctured; the abdomen increases in width towards the apex. Black; a 1 shaped mark on the clypeut, a short line on each side of it, not quite touching the inner orbits of the eyes, a spot on the labrum, an interrupted line on the pronotum (absent in some specimens), a spot below the tegulæ, two small spots on the scutellum (often obsolete), a line on the tibiæ of the anterior legs, and a spot at the base of the tibiæ of the posterior legs, pale yellow, often with a reddish tinge; wings hyaline, sometimes with a slightly fuscous tinge, tegulæ reddish-brown, nervures black.

Hab. Simla.

Length 6-7 mm.; Exp. 12-13 mm.

20. CŒLIOXYS TAURUS, n. sp.

Q. Head and thorax strongly and closely, abdomen more minutely punctured, the punctures on the fourth and fifth abdominal segments being extremely fine and shallow, the sixth segment impunctate; clypeus broader than long, a conspicuous longitudinal carina on the mesonotum, teeth of the scutellum moderately long and acute, scutellum rounded posteriorly; abdomen with segments 2-4 depressed in the middle apical abdominal segment long, acutely pointed, with a medial carina, the ventral plate slightly longer than the dorsal. Black; the flagellum of the antennæ, the legs, apical abdominal segment above, and the whole of the abdomen below, dark red; Pubescence snow white, dense on the clypeus and front, on the cheeks, thorax and median segment below, forming bands on abdominal segments 1-5 above, these bands much widened laterally and below; on the inside of the posterior tibiæ and tarsi the pubescence is golden; wings hyaline, with a slight fuscous

tinge at apex, sometimes the whole wings have a fuscous tinge; tegulæ black, with a dark red spot in the centre; nervures black.

J. Similar, the whole of the abdomen punctured; the apical segment with eight teeth, two lateral, four apical above, and two below; the abdomen below, except the apical segment, is black, not red.

Hab. Deesa.

Length 9 8-11 mm., & 7-9 mm.; Exp. 9 14-18 mm., & 12-14 mm.

VIII.—Studies in the Chemistry and Physiology of the Tea Leaf. Part I.

The Ensymes of the Tea Leaf.—By HAROLD H. MANN, B.Sc.

[Received November 27th; Read December 4th, 1901.]

The production of a food product from the leaves of plants is in actual practice of very rare occurrence. Except in the case of a few vegetables and potherbs, and of some leaves used only as narcotics and stimulants, it may be said not to exist except in the case of tea. And in the production of tea, if the type of leaf used, the method of collection, the induction by artificial means of a constant unnatural succession of young growing shoots be taken into consideration, the whole question becomes of so exceptional a character that a study of the chemical and physiological condition prevailing under such circumstances would probably be extremely interesting. If, in addition, such a study be combined with that of the changes which take place in the leaf after plucking until its conversion into black tea,—changes which result in profound alterations in the substances present and which altogether alter the commercial characteristics of these products, the matter becomes one of great economic importance. In the series of papers I hope to contribute to the Asiatic Society on this subject, and of which this is the first, I shall try, however, to very largely eliminate the direct economic interest, which will be reserved for another place and another occasion.

In order, however, to follow the subject it will be necessary to give a short account of the processes by which tea is produced. The tea leaf as used in this manufacture consists of the youngest leaf on the plant, and only the youngest two open leaves on each shoot together with the unopened leaf bud are now usually plucked. This necessitates, if a large amount of leaf is not to get too old for plucking, and hence to be wasted, that every bush should be gone over by an expert plucker about every seven days. Having obtained the leaf in this manner, it is allowed to wither—to lose its turgescence—by exposure in very thin layers to air as cool as possible until the whole has got to such a condition that on rubbing in the hand the leaves no

longer break, but are sufficiently pliable to roll up. At this stage it is rolled, a process whose effect is to break the cells of the leaf, allow the sap to spread itself over the surface, and so come in contact with air during the process of fermentation. This latter merely consists in exposing, for a time varying from two to six hours, the rolled leaf in thin layers in as cool and airy a room as possible. Marked changes here take place; the green leaf takes on a brown coppery colour and acquires an aroma totally different from that of fresh leaf. When sufficiently fermented,—which is judged at present entirely by appearance and smell,—the whole mass of tea is dried usually by a powerful current of hot air, sorted and put on the market.

It is evident that the changes important from our point of view principally takes place during withering and fermentation. Withering has usually been considered to be little else than a process of partial drying without the loss of pliability which would take place were the operation conducted at a high temperature, and the idea that profound chemical changes may take place has hardly been mooted. On the other hand, the speculations as to the nature and cause of the fermentation process have been legion. In the early days it was usually considered to be merely incipient putrefaction, and this idea was supported by the fact that a slightly longer exposure than that given leads to an intensification of the brown colour, to the development of increased acidity and ultimately to putrefactive decomposition.

Prior to the experiments of Mr. Bamber,* the statements made rested on no experimental basis. His work however has revolutionised the ideas on the subject. He maintained (1) that very few organisms were present, and the time was too limited for their development in quantity, and that hence the process could not be caused by bacteria, (2) that the fermentation will not take place in absence of oxygen, even if the oxygen was replaced by carbon dioxide, (3) that a large quantity of air is required, (4) that after heating the leaf with dry steam for a few minutes the fermentation processed normally. Hence he maintained that the so-calld fermentation process was not a fermentation at all, but was due merely to the direct chemical action of the atmospheric oxygen on the constituents of the juice exposed in thin layers, and he hence substituted the term "oxidation" for "fermentation" in naming the process.

In this position the question remained, except for mere speculative opinions,† until the beginning of 1900, when Mr. Bamber returned to the question, and to a certain extent revised his former opinion. He

[†] See, for instance, D. Crole, Journal of the Society of Arts.



^{*} Chemistry and Agriculture of Tea, 1893.

then wrote as follows: * "Quite recently I have succeeded after numerous attempts in isolating a minute proportion of a soluble oxidising ferment somewhat similar to the oxidases recently discovered in several plants of different natural orders. The substance in question, which evidently has a considerable bearing on the oxidising properties of the tea, apparently does not exist in the active form in the fresh green leaf, but is changed either during the withering if the leaf is bruised, or during the rolling processes when the various organic acids, etc., are liberated from the cells." This was, I believe, the first announcement of the discovery of a soluble ferment or oxidase in the tea heaf, and of course it meant that Mr. Bamber no longer attributed the changes which take place entirely to the oxidising action of the air independently of ferments of any kind.

Later in 1900 in a private communication to me, Mr. C. R. Newton of Kurseong stated that he had detected an oxidase in the leaf, but the observation was never published till a few weeks ago.† In the meantime Mr. Aso, a Japanese scientist, has published his discovery of the same ferment, but as I have not been able to get hold of the publication in which he announces his work,‡ I am unable to say to what extent he has carried his researches.

My own work was done by the courtesy of Messrs. Finlay, Muir & Co., the Agents, the Amalgamated Tea Estate Company, Ld., the Owners, and Mr. J. D. Gwilt, the Manager of the Moondakotee Tea Estate, Darjeeling, on that estate, during the past tea-making season.

In trying to ascertain the nature of the changes which occur during the manufacture of tea leaf, it seemed of primary importance to determine to what extent, if any, bacterial action intervened, especially as Mr. Bamber's experiments were not quite convincing on the subject. For this purpose it was necessary to cultivate any organisms which might be present on a medium which would as far as possible eliminate the ordinary putrefactive bacteria and only allow those which could have any effect on the tea leaf to grow. This at once puts out of court-such common media as peptogelatin, peptone-agar-agar, or any similar preparations as the basis of cultivation in which, as a matter of fact, a large number of putrefactive organisms (many of them of the Bacillus subtilis type) do actually grow when fermenting tea is placed in contact with them. The medium finally adopted consisted of tea leaf itself ground up finely, and then placed in small patches I to $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in

^{*} Report on Ceylon Tea Soils. Colombo, 1900.

[†] Indian Gardening and Planting. November 7th, 1901.

[‡] Bulletin of the Imperial College of Agriculture, Tokio. 1901. Vol. 4, page 254.

diameter inside a petri dish, and sterilised. A slight change of colour took place during sterilisation, but afterwards none, and dishes so prepared could be kept for weeks. The sterilised tea leaf thus obtained was then inoculated with fermenting leaf, and in about two days colonies were evidently appearing. After three days' culture, these were examined and inoculated with sterilised tea juice, and after a further three days' growth there, the cultures of the second generation were utilised. In every case only one organism was certainly found. It produced colonies consisting of yellowish brown slimy masses without shape, and raised up like drops from the mass of the sterilised tea leaf. In texture these colonies were sticky and a little ropy. Under the microscope the organism was found to be a small bacillus about 1.2 µ long and nearly 1 µ broad. A pure culture having been obtained sterilised leaf was inoculated with a solution containing the organism in large amounts. No change whatever took place in colour in three hours,—the normal time of fermentation,—but a sour smell had developed. If freshly rolled leaf, instead of sterilised leaf, were used, the inconlated portion had taken on a sour smell in 11 hours, while the check experiment was equally coloured, but the fermentation was proceeding normally. The organism was evidently in fact one of the many lactic acid bacteria and had no part whatever in the normal process of fermentation. Inasmuch as this was the only microbe which could be isolated in this way, as it had no effect on the colouring of the tea leaf, and as it caused the leaf to become sour earlier than it would otherwise have done, one may, I think, take it as finally settled that microbial organisms play no essential part in the fermentation of tea, and that when present they are rather of the nature of impurities than essential factors in the process.

In the absence of bacteria capable of causing the changes observed during the fermentation of tea, it was natural to look for enzyme action, especially as during the past five years the effect of unorganised ferments has been discovered to be paramount in cases where their influence had hardly been previously suspected. The curing and fermentation of tobacco is an example. Here Oscar Loew* has shown that the changes taking place during both these processes are primarily due to the action of enzymes. But in attempting to isolate the active ferments in tea, one is met at the outset by a difficulty pointed out long ago by Brown and Morris† that it was very difficult to extract enxymes from vegetable tissues in presence of a solution containing tannin. Since the young tea leaf contains twenty per cent, of tannin

Reports of the U.S.A. Department Agriculture. Nos. 59, 60 and 65, 1899-1901.

[†] Journal of the Chemical Society. 1893.

(calculated on the dry matter) the difficulty was especially great in the The method finally adopted for isolating and at a latter present case. date for estimating the amount of oxidising enzyme present was as follows:—10 grams of fresh (or 6-6 grams of withered leaf) were ground up in a mortar till they formed a pulp, and in each case 5 grams of hide powder (pure for analysis) were added and the mass again ground thoroughly together. 50 cubic centimeters of water were now thoroughly incorporated with the mixture and the whole left for two hours. At the end of this time the mass was filtered quickly through cloth, with pressure, and the residue washed twice with water. It was found that practically the whole of the extractable part of the oxidising enzyme was thus removed. The liquid obtained was now mixed with four times its volume of alcohol, which precipitated the whole of the enzyme. After settling thoroughly, the precipitate was filtered again through cloth, and to the residue 25 to 30 c. c. of water were added. The whole of the enzyme was thus obtained in a small volume which on filtration gave a clear liquid in which various tests could be made.

The standard test for oxidising enzymes or oxidases is that with guaiacum resin. If an alcoholic solution of this resin be mixed with a liquid containing one of the class of substances under discussion, a blue colour varying in intensity with the quantity of enzymes present will appear after two or three minutes. With the solution from tea leaf prepared as above, this reaction was obtained immediately, and if further a drop or two of Hydrogen Peroxide were added the reaction became very much more intense. It was hence at first supposed that two enzymes were present, the one giving a blue colour without Hydrogen Peroxide, the other only producing the reaction in its presence. If this were the case they ought surely to have different resistances to heat, and by this means one ought to be able to separate them. This was found, however, not to be the case. A solution in water containing the oxidases was exposed to various temperatures in each case for three minutes, with the following results:—

	REACTION WITH GUALACUM RESIN.			
TEMPERATURE.	Without Hydrogen Peroxide.	With Hydrogen Peroxide.		
60°C.	Just as intense as before heating.	ing. Just as intense as before heating.		
70°C.	Do.	Do.		
80-81°C.	Slight decrease in intensity of reaction.	Reaction distinctly lower in intensity.		
83-8 5° C.	Reaction practically disappeared.	Reaction almost dis- appeared.		

There is therefore no difference in the sensitiveness of the substances producing the two reactions to heat, and both are destroyed by an exposure for three minutes in aqueous solution to 83 to 85° C. and the destruction commences below 80° C. One may therefore say,—and the conclusion is confirmed by the result of a large number of other attempts (to be afterwards referred to) to isolate the two apparently different enzymes,—that we have no evidence of the presence of more than one ferment oxidising guaiacum in the tea juice. I am inclined to attribute the difference in reaction to the presence of part of the ferment in the juice as zymogen or pro-enzyme, which is brought into definite action by the Hydrogen Peroxide. The distinction between the reactions with and without Hydrogen Peroxide, therefore, remains a convenient one, and I have kept it up throughout the present work.

To estimate the amount of these enzymes 5 c c of the clear liquid prepared as above, were mixed with an equal volume of alcohol, and then 10 drops of a solution of guaiacum resin in alcohol added, and the colour measured in a Lovibond's tintometer. The measurement must always be made at the same length of time after the addition of guaiacum tincture. After the intensity of the colour has been noted, 5 c.c. of a 10 volume solution of Hydrogen Peroxide were added and the colour again measured. The intensity of colour gives a rough measure of the relative amount of enzyme in the several cases, and has been utilised for this purpose throughout the present work. It depends on the fact that the colour given is all but absolutely a pure blue, and hence one can neglect the amount of any other colour which may be present in the liquid, and merely take the intensity of the blue as showing the relative amount of the oxidase.

It seems almost impossible to prepare the enzyme pure in a dried condition. If the clear solution prepared as above be reprecipitated with alcohol, a mass is produced very active towards guaiacum solution, etc., but if an attempt is made to dry the precipitate at a low temperature its oxidising power rapidly diminishes, and when dry there is hardly any reaction left. The whole of the reactions had therefore to be studied in the solution prepared as above, which in addition to the enzyme contained a certain proportion of gummy, pectic and saline matters.

The oxidase was very sensitive to the action of acids. A solution of the enzyme was immediately rendered absolutely ineffective in a solution containing '4 per cent. of Sulphuric Acid. '04 per cent. had, however, only very slight effect after 2 hours. 3 per cent of Acetic Acid destroyed the ferment entirely in 2 hours. By Alkalies it was less affected but still was rapidly destroyed. 3 per cent. Ammonia nearly destroyed all action after $4\frac{1}{3}$ hours. Caustic Potash of the same strength had little

J. 11. 21

effect after 2 hours, but after 4 hours only a slight reaction was obtained until Hydrogen Peroxide was added, when a fairly intense blue colour was produced with guaiacum tincture. After 18 hours there was still the difference, though even with Peroxide the colour was much less intense. This is a strong indication that the latter reagent liberates the enzyme from a compound (a pro-enzyme) in which it was much less easily attacked by Alkalies than when already free.

That we have here to deal with an oxidising enzyme was made clear by its action with hydroquinone and with pyrogallol. In the former case darkening, indicating oxidation, was very rapid in presence of the enzyme, and much more so than in check solutions to which either no addition was made, or to which even a boiled solution of the ferment had been added. I was not able to isolate the product of oxidation. The same rapid darkening took place in presence of the enzyme with pyrogallol. In three hours the colour had become very dark brown, while both the duplicates were hardly tinted brown. After 18 hours the difference was extreme, the pyrogallol being almost entirely oxidised in the one case, only a light brown colour having been produced with boiled ferment or with none at all. Gallotannic Acid behaved differently and showed itself far more resistant to oxidation than either of the above substances, very slight change having taken place even after 18 hours.

The reaction with Hydroquinone was so striking that it was used to determine the optimum temperature for the activity of the enzyme. Three solutions of Hydroquinone were prepared. No. 1 was kept at ordinary temperature (26° C.) No. 2 at 50-55° C. No. 3 at 60-62° C. After 1½ hours No. 1 was hardly changed, while oxidation was proceeding rapidly in Nos. 2 and 3 and no difference could be detected between them. After 4 hours however while No. 1 still showed hardly any alteration, No. 2 was far and away ahead of No. 3 in the progress of the reaction. It was regrettable that there seemed no means of measuring exactly this progress, but the experiment clearly shows that the best temperature for the action of the ferment does not exceed 53° C. and that it is much more rapid at this temperature than at the usual temperature at which the operation is carried out.

The crucial test, however, as to the relation of this oxidase to the fermentation of tea was whether when a solution of the enzyme was added to tea juice, the colour which forms the mark of fermented tea was produced more quickly than in a normal case. An experiment on this ine was therefore made, and the colour was produced considerably more quickly than in the untreated juice. An attempt was made to utilise sterilised tea juice for this purpose, but the process of sterilising to destroy the enzyme (as the ferment cannot be removed by any filtra-



tion method) induced such profound changes in the tea juice that it was impossible to make the absolute test which this method would have given. When a more rapid colouring of tea juice or tea leaf takes place in presence of an additional quantity of the enzyme, and at the same time proceeds normally, there seems no justification for doubting the essential connection of the oxidase isolated from tea leaf with fermentprocess.

The next point would naturally be to ascertain the part of the leaf richest in enzyme, and the leaf of the flushing shoot plucked for manufacture which contained the most. This was therefore determined by carefully separating the leaves from one another and from the stalk, and determining the oxidase in each separately by the method previously described. The following results were obtained, the amount present in the tip leaf being unity in each case, and the whole being calculated on the dry matter of the leaf.

:	Relative amount of active enzyme.	Relative total amount of enzyme.
Tip unopened leaf .	. 1.00	1.00
First open leaf .	. •65	·61
Second open leaf .	. 48	*80 (?)
Leaf stalk .	. 1.64	1.39

This indicates a rapid decrease in the amount of enzyme present as the leaf becomes older, but that the stalk contains a good deal more than any other part of the shoot. The above figures much exaggerate this excess, however, owing to the fact that the stalk contains much more water than the leaf, and as a matter of fact in the fresh condition the tip leaf and the stalk contain about an equal amount of enzyme. It is interesting to compare the relation of various other constituents of the leaves to the enzyme as given above, and for the Acidity, the Tannin, and Phosphoric Acid, we have these as follows:—

	Total Acidity.	Acidity in the absence of Tannin.	Tannin.	Phosphoric Acid.
Tip leaf	 1.00	1 00	1.00	1.00
First open leaf	 .94	1.09	1 03	•88
Second open leaf	 •94	1.06	·91	.75
Leaf stalk	 · 7 0	1.09	·86	.79

In each case the tip leaf is regarded as unity, and each is calculated on the dry matter. The acidity due to the tannin in each case amounted to about half the total acidity, using phenol phthalein as indicator, and appeared to be practically identical (on the dry matter) throughout the flushing shoot. The enzyme therefore appears not to bear any very close relationship to any of these constituents calculated as above, if the stalk be included, but if this be left out (as I think it may be, for it is to a great extent nothing but a channel of conveyance), then the enzyme will be found to follow both the Tannin and the Phosphoric Acid, but not the acidity, except that caused by the tannic acid.

The practical consideration now comes in as to the relation of this enzyme to quality in tea. The only means of ascertaining this was to compare the leaf from gardens lying near one another producing distinctly different types of tea, and teas which were regarded by experts as of different quality. It is necessary, of course, in face of the distribution of the enzyme in the flushing shoot above pointed out, that the leaf shall be of approximately the same type. For instance, a stalky tea eaf could not in any sort of fashion be compared with one giving little stalk. With this reservation, which was taken into account in the experiments which follow, the figures obtained seem to indicate that a large amount of ferment means a high quality tea, and a reduction in the enzyme present means a lowering of the flavour of the product. It is in the flavour that the effect is most marked, the strength of the tea being not nearly so much affected.

Three gardens are concerned in what follows. These are A, which, judged by market prices, has been making a medium Darjeeling tea: B, which has had the reputation of making about the best tea in the Darjeeling district for many years, and C, which has produced absolutely the highest value teas in the district during the past season.

A comparison was first made between a sample of leaf from A and two samples from bushes of different types from C, No 1 being an "Assam" type of plant, and No. 2 from a "China" type. The following figures were obtained:—

		Relative amount of active enzyme.	Relative total amount of enzyme.
	Α.	1.00	1.00
C. No. 1.		2·17	2·18
C- No. 2.		1.44	1.68

The amount of oxidase in A is here regarded as unity, and its type of plant was "China", and all figures are given on the dry matter of the leaf as plucked for manufacture. In each case a much larger amount of enzyme was present in the leaf which made the better tea.

From Garden B, I had three samples of leaf. No. 1 was from young "Assam" plant producing excellent tea, No. 2 was from a low level extension also of "Assam" plant but giving the worst tea in the garden though still quite as good as the district average, No. 3 was from "China" plant producing tea of very high quality. Comparing, in precisely the same manner as above, all these samples of leaf with that from garden A the following figures were obtained:—

	Relative amount of active enzyme.	Relative amount of active enxyme.
B. No. 1 B. No. 2 B. No. 3	1·00 1·88 1·17 1·88	1·00 1·03 1·32 1·82

In this case again it appears that the quality varies with the quantity of ferment present in the leaf in an active form. It will be noticed that the various amounts of enzyme are much closer together when the total, including the supposed pro-enzyme, is considered, than when the active form only is taken into consideration. It may well be that this difference is a real one, and that there is some cause in certain places from soil, climate or other consideration which may prevent the formation of active enzyme, and such a cause would affect the quality.

Another point remains in this connection. What effect has withering on the amount of ferment? The answer to this question has been exceedingly interesting, and seems to indicate that this operation possesses a function in the manufacture hitherto quite unsuspected, and which leads to a very different conception of the process to that hitherto held. The leaf from gardens A and B above considered, were allowed to wither, and taking full account of the corresponding loss of moisture, the enzyme again determined. Taking the oxidase in the fresh leaf at garden A as unity (that is to say that the unit in the last table is the same as unit in the following) we have:—

		Relative amount of active enzyme.	Percentage increase during withering.	Relative total amount of enzyme.	Percentage increase during withering.
Δ.		1.81	81.0	1.69	69.0
B No. 1	•••	2.49	81.9	1.87	43.8
B. Na. 2	•••	1.88	60-7	1.87	41.6
B. No. 3	•••	2·19	19.7	2.19	65.9



164

There remains to be considered the circumstances which cause the production of the oxidising enzyme by the plant. I have as yet only had the opportinity to touch upon one or two of these. It seemed probable however that the amount of light received by the plant would very materially influence the amount. Three bushes, side by side, were therefore taken, and one was so covered up for ten days, so that the leaf grew in darkness not quite suffcient to etiolate the young leaves. Leaf was plucked from all three bushes on the same day, in No. 1 as soon as it was light in the morning, in No. 2 (the darkened plant) soon afterwards, and in No. 3 late in the afternoon.

From the result it would appear that darkness favours the formation of the oxidase, and that there is a difference in this respect between the leaf gathered in the early morning and that obtained after a day's sunshine. In the leaf grown entirely in darkness the reserve stock or proenzyme seemed to have been increased, but that immediately active was rather lower than in the normally produced leaf. I intend to take up this line of investigation more thoroughly later on.

In a recent publication I have shown how dependent the quality of tea is on the amount of Phosphoric Acid in the soil. It is curious to find that this connection of flavour and Phosphoric Acid, according to the present experiments, seems to run parallel with the apparent connection between Phosphoric Acid in the soil (and also in the leaf,) and the amount of oxidising enzyme.

I give here the analyses of soil from the gardens A and C above mentioned, and it will be at once seen that the amount of Phosphoric Acid corresponds closely with the amount of enzyme in the leaf. I am disposed to insist on this point in view of the previously indicated relationship of quality, i.e., flavour, to Phosphoric Acid in the soil.

Α.

C.

... 124 Phosphoric Acid ... •061 ...

The only question remaining to be discussed with relation to the oxidase under consideration appears to be its localisation in the leaf and stalk. An attempt was made to determine its position by three methods. The first of these consisted in cutting the sections of leaf and stalk and ascertaining in what cells the brown colour commenced to form. In the leaf this always took place at definite points in the centre of the leaf. In the cells where the browning commenced there seemed to be on examination with a very high power in many cases a small irregular black body from which the browning radiated. This could only be seen where the sections are thin and consisted of little

more than one layer of cells. I have not been able yet to more exactly ascertain the nature of these small black bodies. The second means of ascertaining the whereabouts of the enzyme was to kill the leaf in chloroform vapour, when it became brown in a very few minutes, and then cut sections of the leaf and leaf stalk as before. In the leaf precisely the same occurred as was found by the first method,—the brown colouration always commenced at points in the centre of the tissue. In the stalk the result was very definite. Oxidation always occurred first just outside the fibro-vascular bundles, then it took place just inside the same layer, and thirdly the cells just inside the epidermis were attacked. A third method gave results quite agreeing with this as to the stalk, but no definite results were obtained with the leaf. In examining the sections by this method, they were first left 12 hours in alcohol to extract the tannin and precipitate the enzyme. They were then put in a drop of water on a slide, a drop of guaiacum tincture immediately added and the preparation then again washed with water. The blue compound is soluble in alcohol, and the enzyme is soluble in water so that it is necessary to do these operations as rapidly as possible.

The result obtained showed a general blueing of the section, but on leaving a short time in glycerine the parts to which the enzyme had merely spread faded, and left the rest quite heavily stained. The fibro-vascular bundles were quite free from blue colour, and as for the rest it was most intense first in the cells just outside this layer, second in the point just inside it, and third just inside the epidermis. So far as the stalk is concerned then, the several methods agree as to the points at which he greatest amount of enzyme is to be found, and this distribution is almost exactly the same as that of the largest quantity of the tannic acid.

In general, therefore, with regard to the question already considered it has been established—

- (1) That an oxidase occurs in the leaf of the tea-plant used for manufacturing tea.
- (2) That this oxidase is the principal agent in bringing about the fermentation and colouring of the leaf. It is most active, below 55°C. and is destroyed about 80°C., is very sensitive to acids, and also to alkalies, but not to quite the same extent. There is distinct evidence that part of it usually occurs as a pro-enzyme in the leaf.
- (3) That it occurs in greatest quantity in the unopened tip leaf of the shoot, and that the quantity decreases as the leaves get older, but that the stalk contains at least the same amount as the tip leaf.
- (4) That leaf, taking into consideration gardens of the same type, which contains the most enzyme makes the most highly flavoured tea.

This increase of enzyme in the leaf seems connected in some way with the amount of phosphates in the soil.

(5) That the amount of enzyme in the leaf materially increases during withering, a fact which throws an entirely new light on the nature of the process, and makes it probable that it performs much more important functions in the manufacture than those with which it has been hitherto credited.

Other enzymes occur in the tea leaf, but I have no evidence at present that their part in the manufacture of tea is of great importance. Starch occurs in very minute proportion, and as would be expected, a small quantity of diastase with it. This starch persists throughout the withering operation but entirely disappears during the fermentation. The diastase can however be detected right through until the tea is fixed, but only in very small amount. The tests I made as to the existence of a proteolytic enzyme leave the matter in some doubt, but I certainly could get no reaction by Fermi and Buscaglioni's method with gelatine.

The Catalase of Oscar Loew was, of course, present in rather large quantity, but I can attribute no important function in the manufacture of tea to its presence. Considering the tendency existing to form Hydrogen Peroxide in organic liquids exposed to sunlight, it seems natural to consider that it is here present to prevent the formation of this substance, which could only be a source of injury during the growth of the tea to the plant. Its presence almost exclusively immediately under the cuticle cells would materially support this hypothesis.

In conclusion, I have to thank two or three gentlemen whose assistance has been of material advantage to me in this work: These are Mr. Hooper of the Indian Museum, Calcutta, for making several analyses of materials for me, and to Mr. C. R. Newton of Kurseong, whose help in the microscopic part of the work was extremely valuable.



^{*} See Report U.S.A. Dept. Agri., No. 65, 1900.

INDEX.

Names of New Genera and Species have an asterisk (*) prefixed.

```
Barringtonia speciosa, 134, 135, 136, 137
Acmena parviflora, 109
        zeylanica, 109
                                                             spicata, 135, 141
                                                    ,,
Acridotheres tristis, 6
                                                             sumatrana, 134, 139
                                              Bungarus cæruleus, 10
Adigama, 18
                                              Butonica, 184, 135
          claudina, 18
   ,,
          malayica, 18
                                                         alata, 136
   "
          ochsenheimeri, 18
                                                         alba, 137
   ,,
          scudderii, 18
                                                         racemosa, 137
                                               Caccabis chucar, 5
          stolli, 18
Agasta, 185, 186
                                               Calliplæa, 25
        asiatica, 135, 136
                                                          aristotelis, 25
                                                   ,,
   ,,
        indica, 185, 136
                                                          eunus, 25
                                                   ,,
        splendida, 135
                                                          hainana, 25
                                                   ,,
Amerimnum horridum, 60
                                                          inquinata, 25
*Anthidium saltator, 151
                                                          ledereri, 25
             viaticum, 152
                                                          mariesis, 25
APIDÆ, 146
                                                          masares, 25
Arctomys caudatus, 4
                                                          monilis, 25
          himalayanus, 4
                                                          musa, 25
          hodgsoni, 4
                                                          palawana, 25
Astur palumbarius, 6
                                                          pollita, 25
Bacillus subtilis, 156
                                                          sambavana, 25
                                                   ,,
                                                          sumbana, 25
Bæckea, 67, 68, 69
       chinensis, 68
                                               Calotes versicolor, 11
         Cumingiana, 68
                                               Calyptranthes capitellata, 131
    22
        frutescens, 68
                                                              costata, 130
   "
         sumatrana, 68
                                                              cuneata, 130
Barbus tor, 6, 12
                                                              fastigiata, 113
                                                      ,,
Barringtonia, 68, 134, 135, 136
                                                              grandis, 130
                                                      ,,
              acutangula, 135, 140, 141
                                                              Jambolana, 131
      ,,
                                                      ,,
                                                              mangiferifolia, 130
               alata, 186
      "
               alba, 137
                                                              oleina, 119
      ••
                                                      ..
               asiatica, 135
                                                              pyrifolia, 99
                                                      ,,
      23
               augusta, 139
                                                               Tatna, 130
      ,,
                                               Canis, 144
               conoidea, 134, 136
      ,,
               cylindrostachya, 138
                                               Capra falconeri, 3, 8
      ,,
               fusiformis, 135, 140
                                                      sibirica, 2, 8
      "
               inclyta, 187
                                                Careya macrostachya, 138
       ,,
            ? macrophylla, 135
                                                       pendula, 188
       ,,
               macrostachya, 134, 137, 138
                                                Caryophyllus sylvestris, 114
       ,,
               musiformis, 135, 139
                                                Cassia candenatensis, 49
       ,,
               pauciflora, 134, 137
                                                      timorensis, 43
       ,,
                                                *Ceratina cerea, 152
               pendula, 138
       ,,
               pterocarpa, 139
                                                          loquata, 153
       ,,
               racemosa, 134, 136
                                                          muscatella, 152
       "
               rubra, 137
                                                Cervus goral, 8
       ,,
               sarcostachys, 138
                                                Circus cyaneus, 12
               scortechinii, 134, 138
                                                Cladrastis, 56
```

Cladrastis Delavayi, 56	Dalbergia	confertiflora, 54, 56
" sinensis, 56	,,	congesta, 47
Clavimyrtus lineatus, 100	",	coromandeliana, 60
,, virens, 105	,,	corymbifera, 68
*Coelioxys taurus, 153	,,	cultrata, 45
Contia angusticeps, 11	,,	Cumingiana, 63, 64
Orastia, 16, 20, 21, 22, 23, 31, 38	,,	Cumingii, 63
,, ? amymone, 20, 22, 23	,,	,, var. Zollingeriana, 63
" asela, 20	,,	Curtisii, 58
,, binghami, 20, 21, 22	,,	Delavayi, 56
,, bremeri, 31	,,	densa, 47
,, camorta, 20, 22	• "	discolor, 58, 61
,, cora, 20, 21 ,, , + vermiculata, 21	,,,	Dyeriana, 44 emarginata, 41, 42, 51
2000 90 91		falcata, 40, 65
aramari 10	, "	ferruginea, 55
2:4cm4;; 90 99 99	"	flexuosa, 64
alausing 90 99	"	foliacea, 43, 54, 61
,, eteusina, 20, 25 ,, enganensis, 20	* ',	Forbesii, 61, 62
,, esperi, 84	, ,	frondosa, 52, 58, 59, 60
" felderi, 20, 22, 23	,,	" var. typica 58
,, godartii, 16, 20, 21, 22, 23	,,	Gardneriana, 47
,, graminifera, 20, 22	,,	glauca, 42, 43
,, haworthii, 20, 23	,,	glomeriflora, 50
,, hübneri, 20, 23	* ,,	Godefroyi, 63
" inconspicua, 20, 23	,,	Hancei, 57
,, janus, 20, 23	* ,,	Havilandi, 45
,, kinbergi, 16, 20, 22, 30, 33	, ,,	Hemsleyi, 54
,, layardi, 20, 21, 22	• ,,	Henryana, 46
" lorquinii, 20, 22, 28, 31	,,	hircina, 51, 52, 53
,, moorei, 20, 23	,,	horrida, 60, 64
" mouhotii, 20	,,	Hullettii, 45
,, nicevillei, 20, 21, 22	"	hupeana, 53, 54
,, oceanis, 20 ,, prunosa, 20, 22	"	Jaherii, 47 javanica, 41
achomore 20 22	"	Junghuhnsi, 58, 59, 60, 62
niamanaia 20 21 22	"	man Gaamtaakinii
,, snelleni, 21, 23	"	,, var. Scortechini, 58
" subdita, 20, 21, 22	, ,	,, ,, typica, 58
,, vermiculata, 20, 21, 22	,,	Kingiana, 46
Cygnus olor, 11	"	Kunstleri, 40, 65
Cyon, 143, 144	,,	Kursii, 50
CYPRININÆ, 6, 12	,,	lanceolaria, 52, 54
Dalbergaria, 40, 50, 57	,,	latifolia, 41, 59
DALBERGARIEÆ, 50	,,	,, var. sissoides, 42
Dalbergia, 39, 40, 52, 62	,,	littoralis, 49, 60
", acaciæfolia, 48	"	livida, 55
,, Albertisii, 62	* "	luzonensis, 55
" arborea, 52	"	malabarica, 48 melanosylon, 59, 61
,, assamica, 51, 52 ,, Balansæ, 54	,,	menæides, 50
* Passanii RA	,,	Millettii, 48, 56, 57
Donahami AR	"	mimosoides, 56, 57
Plumai 40	"	monosperma, 49
borneensis, 44	"	multiflora, 59, 60, 61, 62
burmanica, 47	",	,, var. glabrescens, 59
cana, 50, 53	",	,, ,, pubescens, 59
candenatensis, 43, 49	,,,	multijuga, 49
cassioides, 55] ;;	nigrescens, 51
Championii, 45, 56	,,	nitida, 46
Collettii, 56	١ ,,	obtusifolia, 42, 43

Dalbero	ria Oliveri, 53	Danisepa niasica, 26
2)	ovata, 48	" radamanthus, 26
22	,, var. obtusifolia, 42	", ramsayi, 26
**	paniculata, 51, 52, 53, 56, 59	,, rhadamanthus, 26
29	parviflora, 62, 68, 64	" schreiberi, 26
,,	penduliflora, 55	" shreiberi, 26
>>	phyllanthoides, 48, 49, 59, 60	" thoosa, 26
**	" var. sennoides,	Decaspermum, 67, 75
	60	,, paniculatum, 76
**	", ", typica, 60	" var. Finlay-
,,,	polyphylla, 48, 57, 60	soniana, 76
,,	Praseri, 53	Derris, 51
"	pseudo-Bissoo, 45, 56	" pinnata, 57
**	purpurea, 50, 53, 54	Dozomma acuminatum, 138
"	reniformis, 40, 64, 65	" cylindrostachyum, 138
23	rimosa, 43, 61	" macrostachyum, 138
,,	robusta, 51, 52, 58	,, magnificum, 139
"	rostrata, 45, 55	" pendula, 138
"	rubiginosa, 46, 47, 56	Drepanocarpus Cumingii, 63
* "	rufa, 49	,, monospermus, 49
• ,,	sacerdotum, 42	reniformis, 64
"	Scortechinii, 57	spinosus, 64
"	sennoides, 59, 60	Echis carinatus, 10 Endospermum seylanicum, 46
**	sericea, 51, 52, 53 sissoides, 41	Eublopharis macularius, 11
,,	Sissoo, 40, 42, 45, 56	Eugenia, 66, 68, 77, 119, 133
**	sp., 42, 61	anyminationima 80 196
,,,	spinosa, 60, 61, 64	anutamoula 140
,,,	stenocarpa, 51	,, acatalysta, 190 ,, emula, 86
* "	stenophylla, 56	,, alba, 81
"	stercoracea, 58	" anacardifolia, 84
"	stipulacea, 43, 53, 54, 55	* andamanica, 78, 106
"	stipulata, 43, 64	" anisosepala, 78, 96, 117
,,	stocksii, 59	* ,, Benjamina, 79, 106
22	subsympathetica, 60	* ,, Bernardi, 79, 115, 129
"	sympathetica, 59, 60, 61	,, borneensis, 132
,,	,, var. glabrescens,	" brachiata, 124, 127
•	61	,, bracteolata, 80, 122
,,	tamarindifolia, 48, 49, 56	* ,, Burkilliana, 78, 94
>>	,, var. acaciæ-	,, calophyllifolia, 120
	folia, 48	,, calyptrata, 132
,,	" " pubes-	,, caryophyllifolia, 132
	cens, 49	" caudata, 78, 105
"	tingens, 55	,, cerasoides, 130
. "	Thomsoni, 57	" chlorantha, 78, 97, 118
" "	tonkinensis, 42	,, chloroleuca, 79, 118
"	torta, 49	* ,, Clarkeana, 78, 88, 93, 113, 128
"	velutina, 43, 44	,, claviflora, 79, 107, 108, 132
**	" var. Maingayi, 44	,, ,, var. excavata, 108 ,, ,, ,, glandulosa, 108
"	,, ,, typica, 48	lantamtha 100
"	volubilis, 48, 53, 54, 56	Mainagui 108
29	Wattii, 53 yunnanensis, 43	corretata SA
"	seylanica, 45, 52	anloyata 191
"	Zollingeriana, 63	anmona 116
Danisepo		acualomounta 79 101
	alcidice, 26	# annuagta 78 03
"	diocletianus, 26	,, corymbosa, 85, 100
"	lowei, 26	" crenulata, 78, 91
"	maasseni, 26	* ,, Curtisii, 80, 129
,,	niasana, 26	,, var. minor, 129
••	, ,	

E.	nomin	cuspidata, 76	E4	aonia	nitida, 104
	•	cymosa, 78, 91, 100, 105		•	oblata, 79, 114, 117
	"	var concinna 100 101		"	oblongifolia, 79, 95, 11I
	"	decora, 82		>>	was manuidara 112
	"	densiflora, 77, 84, 90, 94		"	,, ,, robusta, 112
	"			"	obtusifolia, 132
	**	diospyrifolia, 86		"	
_	"	Duthieana, 78, 103		"	occlusa, 131
•	"	Dyeriana, 78, 88		"	operculata, 80, 104, 129
	"	" var. oblonga, 88		"	" var. coriacea, 130
	>>	ezpansa, 79, 118		"	", ", obovata, 130
	"	fastigiata, 118		"	", ", Paniala, 130
	"	filiformis, 78, 105		"	pachyphylla, 78, 89
	>>	firma, 91		,,	Paniala, 130
	,,	formosa, 77, 80, 84		,,	papillosa, 77, 84
	,,	frondosa, 131		99	Pearsoniana, 79, 116
	,,	fusiformis, 132		,,	penangiana, 78, 98
	"	Gageana, 78, 96		"	pendens, 78, 85, 94
	"	garcinifolia, 78, 85, 90		"	perakensis, 77, 81
		glandulifera, 109			pergamacea, 111
	"	glauca, 78, 97, 102		"	pergamantacea, 77, 87, 89
	"	way manudaglawaa 109		"	plumbea, 77, 85
	> >	Goodenovii, 79, 117	l	**	polita, 79, 110
	"	grandis, 78, 90, 91, 92		"	polyantha, 78, 103, 104
	"			"	polygama, 76
	**	" var. lepidocarpa, 90 grata, 79, 109		"	
	"		1	"	Prainiana, 79, 116
	"	Griffithii, 78, 92, 93, 112, 113		"	pseudo-formosa, 77, 83
_	"	Helferi, 78, 95		"	pseudo-subtile, 126
Ξ	"	Hemsleyana, 78, 88		"	pseudo-subtilis, 80, 123, 128
Ξ	"	Hoseana, 78, 106		37	" var, platyphylla,
•	"	Hulletiana, 78, 97			124
	"	inasensis, 79, 120	l	"	", "subacumi-
	**	inophylla, 79, 114, 115, 117			nata, 80, 124
	**	Jambolana, 80, 131		"	pseudo-tetraptera, 79, 109
	"	Jambos, 77, 82, 85	•	"	punctulata, 79, 112, 122
	,,	javanica, 77, 81	1	"	purpurea, 83
	"	,, var. Rosburghiana, 82	1	,,	pustulata, 80, 127
	,,	kinabaluensis, 119	l	23	pyrifolia, 78, 99, 122
	,,	Koordersiana, 80, 118, 128		"	quadrata, 77, 86 🔷 🔷
	33	Kunstleri, 80, 127	1	"	racemosa, 187
	"	Kursii, 96	l	39	ramosissima, 95
	"	,, var. andamanica, 78, 95	l	"	rhodomela, 100
	"	lævicaulis, 79, 116, 117	i	"	ribesioides, 130
	"	lepidocarpa, 78, 89, 92		"	Ridleyi, 78, 98
	"	lineata, 78, 99	l		rigida, 118
	"	lino-cieroidea, 79, 118	l	"	rubricunlis, 100
	•••	lucidula, 104	l	"	samarangensis, 80, 84
	"	macrocarpa, 81, 86		>>	scalarinervis, 77, 87
	"	macrophylla, 83	1	33	scoparia, 80, 125
	"	Maingayi, 108, 132		"	
	"	malaccensis, 77, 82	ļ .	"	Scortechinii, 77, 85
	"			"	,, var. parvifolia, 86
	, >>	Manii, 78, 104	l	"	setosa, 79, 120
	"	microcalys, 80, 124, 125	1	"	simulans, 80, 116, 128
	"	,, var. obovata, 125	1	"	skiophila, 188
	"	minutiflora, 103, 127	1	"	somarangensis, 80
	27	mollis, 77, 86, 87	1 -	"	spicata, 108
	**	Moorei, 181	"	>>	Stapfiana, 79, 119
#	,,	myriantha, 80, 125	1	"	subdecussata, 79, 121
		myrtifolia, 79, 118	1	"	" var. colorata, 121
	20	nicobarica, 80, 130	١.	"	,, ,, montana, 12 1
	"	nigrescens, 100	1 •	23	sub-horizontalis, 79, 112
	"	nigricans, 79, 114	1 .	"	subrufa, 78, 102
		-			

Eugenia subrufa, var. robusta, 103	Euplæa (Crastia) crameri, 30
* ,, Swettenhamiana, 80, 126	,, (,,) lorquinii, 81
" sylvestris, 114	" (Isamia) rafflesi, 14
* ,, tecta, 79, 109, 110	" (Menama) lorsæ, 14
" tetraptera, 110	,, (Tronga) bremeri, 31
" Thumra 78, 92	" (") brookei, 14
war menangiana 09	/ \crameri 15
trinormia 7A	(\ haulmetoii 87
	1 / YEarland 14 90
******* 70 101	\ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \
enaldenemona 70 111	
Walstoniana 70 119	, (,,) morrisi, 14, 38 EUPLŒINA, 12, 17, 20
* ,, variolosa, 79, 107	Felis pardus, 2, 4, 9
,, venulosa, 80, 123	,, uncia, 2, 4, 9
" ,, var. macrothyrsa, 123	Ficus Benjamina, 107
,, verecunda, 80, 125	Francolinus pondicerianus, 5
" ,, Wrayi, 79, 119	,, vulgaris, 5
" seylanica, 79, 108, 109, 110, 111	Glauconia blanfordii, 11
" Zippelliana, 118	Gongylophis conicus, 11
Euploa, 12, 13, 15, 16, 17, 21, 24, 25, 29,	Gustavia globosa, 14
81, 82, 83	Gymnodactylus scaber, 11
" alcatha, 19	*Halictus clarus, 147
" alopia, 31	"), Julyens, 147
" bremeri, 31, 33, 35	" Krishna, 146
" ,, var. <i>pryer</i> i, 37	,, nireus, 147
,, brookei, 14	,, testaceus, 148
,, butleri, 25	Hiræa Finlaysoniana, 76
,, castelnaui, 24, 25	HTMENOPTERA, 146
,, celebica, 25	Hypericinea pimentifolia, 73
" соте, 21	Hystrin leucura, 9
,, corus, 24	Isamia, 16, 28, 31
,, crameri, 15, 30, 33, 34	" adamsoni, 28
", ", !enggerensis, 15	,, ægyptus, 28
" drucei, 24	,, alopia, 28
,, eli s a, 24	" brahma, 28
,, esperi, 33	,, carpenteri, 28
,, felderi, 31, 33	,, chloë, 28
" frauenfeldi, 82	,, dameli, 28
" frauenfeldii, 82, 83, 34	", dejeani, 28
,, godmani, 25	,, fabricii, 28
,, gyllenhalii, 25	" grotei, 28
" heylærtsii, 87	" irawada, 28
,, johanna, 34	,, lowei, 28
,, Kinbergi, 14, 80, 31	" margarita, 28
,, locupletior, 25	,, marseuli, 28
,, lorquinii, 31, 33	,, midamus, 28
, lorsæ, 14	,, rafflesi, 14, 28
,, marsdenia 34	,, rogenhoferi, 28
,, mentawica, 14, 37	,, singapura, 28
,, micronesia, 24, 25	,,* sinica, 28
,, morrisi, 14, 38	", sophia, 28
,, niasica, 85	,, splendens, 28
" pagenstecheri, 14, 37	" staudingeri, 28
,, pavettæ, 25	" sticheli, 28
,, phæretena, 24	,, superba, 28
,, phæbus, 24	Jambolifera pedunculata, 132
,, rafflesi, 14	Jambosa, 66, 77, 132
" salvini, 25	" acuminatissima, 127
" tenggerensis, 14	" alba, 81
" tyrianthina, 29	" ambigua, 81
" vitrina, 24	" bracteata, 109

Jambosa	densiflora, 85	Melaleuca saligna, 71
))	domestica, 88	" viridiflora, 71
"	" var. purpurea, 83	Melastomaceæ, 66
"	firma, 91	Memecylon acuminatum, 76
"	formosa, 80	Menama, 14, 15, 17, 18, 22, 86, 87, 88
"	grandis, 91	,, bustoni, 17, 18
"	inophylla, 114	" camaralzeman, 17, 18
"	insignis, 81	" cupreipennis, 17
,,	lineata, 100	" lorsæ, 14, 17, 36, 37
"	macrophylla, 81	" modesta, 17, 18
,,	malaccensis, 88	" moorei, 17, 18
"	mappacea, 80	,, mouhotii, 22, 8 8
,,	nigra, 83	" simulatrie, 17
22	pulchella, 115	" tavoyana, 17
"	punctulata, 122	Monosora spectabilis, 74
"	purpurascens, 83	Moschus moschiferus, 4, 9
"	purpurea, 88	Myrtace, 66, 108
"	samarangensis, 81	MYRTEE, 67 Myrtus acuminatissima, 127
"	tenuicuspis, 100	ambainanaia 60
"	urceolata, 91, 101 vulgarss, 82	" amanama 75
LACEBTII		ecudata 105
LECYTHI		Carmini 189
	ERMEÆ, 67	******* 100 104
	rmum, 67, 69	,, cymosa, 100, 104 ,, densiflora. 85
noptoope ,,	amboinensis, 69	" Jambos, 82
, »	ellipticum, 111	" Leucadendron, 71
"	flavescens, 69	,, lineata, 100
,,	" var. commune,	" macrophylla, 83
,,	69	" malaccensis, 83
,,	,, ,, javanica,	" quadrangularis, 109
	70	,, samurangensis, 81
"	floribundum, 70	" smilacifolia, 74
"	javanicum, 70	" tomentosa, 75
"	Thea, 69	"trinervia, 74
"	polygalifolium, 69	,, seylanica, 109
"	porophyllum, 69	Naja tripudians, 10
	orus refulgens, 5, 12	Narmada, 29
	striatus, 10	,, consimilis, 29
м асасив	assamensis, 9	,, coreoides, 29
W.ablat	rhesus, 5, 9	,, coreta, 29
mackou	tia amboinensis, 69	, lankana, 29
Mahinth	javanica, 70	,, martinii, 29 ,, montana, 29
	a asiatica, 185	Nelitris pallescens, 76
	le cælionysides, 150	maniaulata 78
* ,,	katinka, 150	malanama 76
* "	patella, 151	,, polygama, 70
* "	ulrica, 151	*Nomada flavozonata, 148
* "	vera, 150	* ,, lucilla, 149
	ca, 67, 70	* ,, priscilla, 150
,,	Cajuputi, 71	*Nomia himalayana, 148
,,	Cumingiana, 71	* ,, shiva, 148
>>	decurrens, 72	Oligodon subgriseus, 11
"	eugeniifolia, 72	Ormocarpum scandens, 64
"	lancifolia, 71	Otis tetras, 11
"	Leucadendron, 70, 71	Ovis cycloceros, 3, 4, 8
>>	" var. Leucaden-	,, vignei, 3, 4, 8
	dron, 71	,, vignii, 145
**	,, minor, 71	Pademma, 12, 16, 27
,,	minor, 71	,, apicalis, 27

70 - 7	Whitemark autoriana 76
Pademma augusta, 27	Rhodamnia subtriflora, 75
,, burmeisteri, 27	,, trinervia, 74
" crassa, 27 " dharma, 27	
aniahaanii 9/7	Rhodomyrtus, 67, 75
" mm	,, tomentosa, 75
hamiltani 9/7	Salpine, 26, 27
illanduia 97	althur 97
,, imperialis, 27	" dehaanii, 26, 27
,, indigofera, 27	,, eunice, 27
,, klugii, 16, 27	" howitsonii, 27
" kollari, 16, 27	"hobsoni, 27
" maccellandi, 27	" kadu, 27
" masoni, 27	" lazulina, 26, 27
" minorata, 27	,, leucogonys, 26, 27
" pembertoni, 27	" leucostictos, 26, 27
" regalis, 27	,, meldolæ, 27
" rothneyi, 27	,, negleyana, 27
" sherwillii, 27	,, novaræ, 26, 27
" sinhala, 27	" oculata, 27
", uniformis, 27	,, phane, 27
Palæornis torquatus, 2	" simillima, 27
Penoa, 16, 19	" vestigiata, 26, 27
" alcuthæ, 19, 20	SELENOLOBIEZ PSEUDODALBERGARIEZ, 64
" cyllene, 19	PSEUDOSISSOZ, 65
,, deione, 16, 19, 20	Selenolobium, 4C, 64
,, distincta, 19	Selinda eleusina, 28
,, doubledayi, 16, 19, 20	,, janus, 28
,, evalida, 16, 19	Sisson, 40, 43
"? eyndhovii, 19	Sissom unguiculatm, 45
	Danma and manage
,, gardineri, 16, 19, 20	,, PERUDOSELENO
"? geyeri, 19, 20	BIEÆ, 49
, ? geyeri, 19, 20 ,, khoili, 19	,, VERÆ, 40
, ? geyeri, 19, 20 ,, kheili, 19 ,, limborgii, 19, 20	BIEE, 49 ,, VERE, 40 Stictoplesa, 12, 16, 29, 30
, ? geyeri, 19, 20 ,, kheili, 19 ,, limborgii, 19, 20 ,, magnifica, 19	RIEE, 49 ,, VERE, 40 Stictoplesa, 12, 16, 29, 30 ,, basilana, 29
, ? geyeri, 19, 20 ,, kheili, 19 ,, limborgii, 19, 20 ,, magnifica, 19 ,, masina, 19	RIEE, 49 ,, VERE, 40 Stictoplesa, 12, 16, 29, 30 ,, basilana, 29 ,, bimotata, 29
", ? geyeri, 19, 20 ", kheili, 19 ", limborgii, 19, 20 ", magnifica, 19 ", masina, 19 ", melascholica, 19	RIEE, 49 ,, VERE, 40 Stictoplesa, 12, 16, 29, 30 ,, basilana, 29 ,, binotata, 29 ,, crowleyi, 29
? geyeri, 19, 20 " kheili, 19 " limborgii, 19, 20 " magnifica, 19 " masina, 19 " melancholica, 19 " menetriesii, 16, 19, 20	BIEE, 49 ,, VERE, 40 Stictoplesa, 12, 16, 29, 30 ,, bazilana, 29 ,, bimotata, 29 ,, crowleyi, 29 ,, dotata, 29
? geyeri, 19, 20 " kheili, 19 " limborgii, 19, 20 " magnifica, 19 " melancholica, 19 " menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 " pinwilli, 16, 19, 20	BIEE, 49 ,, VERE, 40 Stictoplesa, 12, 16, 29, 30 ,, bazilana, 29 ,, bimotata, 29 ,, crowleyi, 29 ,, dotata, 29 ,, grotei, 29
? geyeri, 19, 20 ; kheili, 19 ; limborgii, 19, 20 ; magnifica, 19 ; masina, 19 ; melancholica, 19 ; menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 ; pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 ; poeyi, 19	BIEE, 49 ,, VERE, 40 Stictoplesa, 12, 16, 29, 30 ,, basilana, 29 ,, bimotata, 29 ,, crowleyi, 29 ,, dotata, 29 ,, grotei, 29 ,, harrisii, 29
? geyeri, 19, 20 ; kheili, 19 ; limborgii, 19, 20 ; magnifica, 19 ; masina, 19 ; melancholica, 19 ; menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 ; pinwilli, 16, 19, 20 ; poeyi, 19 ; sapitana, 19	*** *** *** *** *** *** *** *** *** **
? geyeri, 19, 20 » kheili, 19 » limborgii, 19, 20 » magnifica, 19 » melancholica, 19 » menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 » pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 » poeyi, 19 » sapitana, 19	RIEE, 49 """ """ """ """ """ """ """ """ """
? geyeri, 19, 20 » kheili, 19 » limborgii, 19, 20 » magnifica, 19 » melancholica, 19 » menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 » pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 » poeyi, 19 » sapitana, 19 » seitzi, 19	*** RIEE, 49 ***********************************
? geyeri, 19, 20 » kheili, 19 » limborgii, 19, 20 » magnifica, 19 » masina, 19 » melancholica, 19 » menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 » pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 » poeyi, 19 » sapitana, 19 » seitsi, 19 » transpectus, 19	BIEE, 49 "" " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " "
? geyeri, 19, 20 » kheili, 19 » limborgii, 19, 20 » magnifica, 19 » melancholica, 19 » menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 » pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 » posyi, 19 » sapitana, 19 » seitzi, 19 » transpectus, 19 » cullengrenii, 19 » sonata, 19, 20	RIEE, 49 7, VERE, 40 8tictoplesa, 12, 16, 29, 30 8 bimotata, 29 6 crowleyi, 29 7 dotata, 29 7 grotei, 29 8 harrisii, 29 7 hopei, 19 7 inconspicua, 29 7 lacordairei, 29 8 lactifica, 29 9 lactifica, 29
? geyeri, 19, 20 heili, 19 limborgii, 19, 20 magnifica, 19 masina, 19 melancholica, 19 menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 poeyi, 19 sapitana, 19 seitsi, 19 transpectus, 19 ? uniformis, 19, 20 wallengrenii, 19	RIEE, 49 "" " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " "
? geyeri, 19, 20 » kheili, 19 » limborgii, 19, 20 » magnifica, 19 » melancholica, 19 » menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 » pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 » posyi, 19 » sapitana, 19 » seitzi, 19 » transpectus, 19 » cullengrenii, 19 » sonata, 19, 20	RIEE, 49 """ """ """ """ """ """ """ """ """
", ? geyeri, 19, 20 ", kheili, 19 ", limborgii, 19, 20 ", magnifica, 19 ", masina, 19 ", melascholica, 19 ", menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 ", pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 ", poeyi, 19 ", sapitana, 19 ", seitsi, 19 ", transpectus, 19 ", uniformis, 19, 20 ", wallengrenii, 19 ", sonata, 19, 20 Planchonia, 68, 141 ", andamanica, 142 ", sundiaca, 142	RIEE, 49 "VERE, 40 Stictoplasa, 12, 16, 29, 30 "basilana, 29 "bimotata, 29 "crowleyi, 29 "dotata, 29 "harrisii, 29 "harrisii, 29 "hopei, 29 "inconspicua, 29 "lacordairei, 29 "hetifica, 29 "mesta, 29 "mesta, 29 "microsticta, 29 "pygmæa, 29 "pygmæa, 29 "regina, 29
", ? geyeri, 19, 20 ", kheili, 19 ", limborgii, 19, 20 ", magnifica, 19 ", masina, 19 ", melancholica, 19 ", menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 ", pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 ", poeyi, 19 ", sapitana, 19 ", seitsi, 19 ", transpectus, 19 ", runiformis, 19, 20 ", wallengrenii, 19 ", sonata, 19, 20 Planchonia, 68, 141 ", andamanica, 142 ", sundicca, 142 ", sundicca, 142 ", Pseudo-eugenia, 68, 133, 134	RIER, 49 Stictoplæa, 12, 16, 29, 30 basilana, 29 bimotata, 29 crowleyi, 29 dotata, 29 harrisi, 29 hopei, 29 niconspicua, 29 lacordairei, 29 latifica, 29 mesta, 29 mesta, 29 mesta, 29 pygmea, 29 pygmea, 29 regina, 29 swinhæi, 29
", ? geyeri, 19, 20 ", kheili, 19 ", limborgii, 19, 20 ", magnifica, 19 ", masina, 19 ", melancholica, 19 ", menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 ", pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 ", poeyi, 19 ", sapitana, 19 ", seitzi, 19 ", transpectus, 19 ", 'uniformis, 19, 20 ", vallengrenii, 19 ", sonata, 19, 20 Planchonia, 68, 141 ", andamanica, 142 ", sundiaca, 142 "Pseudo-eugenia, 68, 133, 134 ", perakensis, 133	RIEE, 49 "" " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " "
" ? geyeri, 19, 20 " kheili, 19 " limborgii, 19, 20 " magnifica, 19 " masina, 19 " melancholica, 19 " menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 " pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 " poeyi, 19 " sapitana, 19 " seitzi, 19 " transpectus, 19 " ? uniformis, 19, 20 " wallengrenii, 19 " sonata, 19, 20 Planchonia, 68, 141 " andamanica, 142 " sundiaca, 142 " Pseudo-eugenia, 68, 133, 134 " perakensis, 133 " singaporensis, 183	RIEE, 49 Titotoplaa, 12, 16, 29, 30 Stictoplaa, 12, 16, 29, 30 Stictoplaa, 12, 16, 29, 30 Stictoplaa, 12, 16, 29 Stictoplaa, 12, 16, 29 Stictoplaa, 12, 16, 29 Stictoplaa, 12, 16, 29 Stictoplaa, 20 Stictoplaa, 29
" ? geyeri, 19, 20 " kheili, 19 " limborgii, 19, 20 " magnifica, 19 " masina, 19 " melancholica, 19 " menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 " pinwilli, 16, 19, 20 " poeyi, 19 " sapitana, 19 " seitsi, 19 " transpectus, 19 " uniformis, 19, 20 " wallengrenii, 19 " sonata, 19, 20 Planchonia, 68, 141 " andamanica, 142 " sundiaca, 142 Pseudo-eugenia, 68, 133, 134 " perakensis, 133 " singaporensis, 133 Pucrasia castanea, 5	Stictoplæa, 12, 16, 29, 30 Stictoplæa, 12, 16, 29, 30 "basilana, 29 "crowleyi, 29 "dotata, 29 "grotei, 29 "harrisi, 29 "hopei, 29 "inconspicua, 29 "lacordairei, 29 "lacordairei, 29 "mesta, 29 "mesta, 29 "microsticta, 29 "pygmæa, 29 "regina, 29
" ? geyeri, 19, 20 " kheili, 19 " limborgii, 19, 20 " magnifica, 19 " masina, 19 " melancholica, 19 " menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 " pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 " poeyi, 19 " sapitana, 19 " seitsi, 19 " transpectus, 19 " uniformis, 19, 20 " vallengrenii, 19 " sonata, 19, 20 Planchonia, 68, 141 " andamanica, 142 " sundica, 142 Pseudo-eugenia, 68, 133, 134 " perakensis, 133 " singaporensis, 138 Pucrasia castanea, 5 " macrolopha, 5	Stictoplasa, 12, 16, 29, 30 Stictoplasa, 12, 16, 29, 30 "basilana, 29 "bimotata, 29 "crowleyi, 29 "dotata, 29 "dotata, 29 "harrisii, 29 "harrisii, 29 "hopei, 29 "inconspicua, 29 "lacordairei, 29 "lactifica, 29 "mesta, 29 "mesta, 29 "microsticta, 29 "pymæa, 29 "pygmæa, 29 "regina, 29 "regina, 29 "swinhæi, 29 "tyrianthina, 29 Stravidium, 134 "acuminatum, 138 "acutangulum, 140
", ? geyeri, 19, 20 ", kheili, 19 ", limborgii, 19, 20 ", magnifica, 19 ", masina, 19 ", melancholica, 19 ", menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 ", pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 ", poeyi, 19 ", sapitana, 19 ", seitzi, 19 ", transpectus, 19 ", vuniformis, 19, 20 ", vullengrenii, 19 ", sonata, 19, 20 Planchonia, 68, 141 ", andamanica, 142 ", sundica, 142 ", sundica, 142 ", perakensis, 133 ", singaporensis, 138 ", macrolopha, 5 ", macrolopha, 5 ", Rallus aquaticus, 11	stictoplæa, 12, 16, 29, 30 stictoplæa, 12, 16, 29, 30 basilana, 29 stictoplæa, 12, 16, 29, 30 bimotata, 29 dotata, 29 harrisi, 29 harrisi, 29 hopei, 29 lacordairei, 29 lacordairei, 29 hattifica, 29 mesta, 29 microsticta, 29 picina, 29 prygmæa, 29 regina, 29 regina, 29 swinhæi, 29 tyrianthina, 29 Stravidium, 134 acutangulum, 140 album, 137
", ? geyeri, 19, 20 ", kheili, 19 ", limborgii, 19, 20 ", magnifica, 19 ", masina, 19 ", melancholica, 19 ", menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 ", pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 ", poeyi, 19 ", sapitana, 19 ", seitzi, 19 ", transpectus, 19 ", vuniformis, 19, 20 ", wallengrenii, 19 ", sonata, 19, 20 Planchonia, 68, 141 ", andamanica, 142 ", sundiaca, 142 ", sundiaca, 142 ", perakensis, 133 ", singaporensis, 138 ", singaporensis, 138 ", macrolopha, 5 Rallus aquaticus, 11 Rhodamnia, 67, 74	Stictoplæa, 12, 16, 29, 30 Stictoplæa, 12, 16, 29, 30 "basilana, 29 "bimotata, 29 "crowleyi, 29 "dotata, 29 "grotei, 29 "harrisii, 29 "hopei, 29 "inconspicua, 29 "lacordairei, 29 "lateifica, 29 "mesta, 29 "microsticta, 29 "microsticta, 29 "pygmæa, 29 "regina, 29 "regina, 29 "regina, 29 "regina, 29 "regina, 29 "regina, 29 "swinhæi, 29 "tyrianthina, 29 Stravidium, 134 "acuminatum, 138 "acutangulum, 140 "album, 137 "focccineum, 141
" ? geyeri, 19, 20 " kheili, 19 " limborgii, 19, 20 " magnifica, 19 " masina, 19 " melancholica, 19 " menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 " pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 " poeyi, 19 " sapitana, 19 " seitsi, 19 " transpectus, 19 " uniformis, 19, 20 " wallengrenii, 19 " sonata, 19, 20 Planchonia, 68, 141 " andamanica, 142 " sundiaca, 142 Pseudo-eugenia, 68, 133, 134 " perakensis, 133 " singaporensis, 133 Pucrasia castanea, 5 " macrolopha, 5 Rallus aquaticus, 11 Rhodamnia, 67, 74 " cinerea, 74	REE, 49 Stictoplas, 12, 16, 29, 30 "basilana, 29 "binotata, 29 "crowleyi, 29 "dotata, 29 "harrisi, 29 "harrisi, 29 "hopei, 29 "inconspicua, 29 "lacordairei, 29 "hetifica, 29 "mesta, 29 "mesta, 29 "microsticta, 29 "pymæa, 29 "pymæa, 29 "regina, 29 "swinhai, 29 "swinhai, 29 "swinhai, 29 "strawdium, 134 "acuminatum, 138 "acutangulum, 140 "album, 137 "feoccineum, 141 "fenussum, 141
" ? geyeri, 19, 20 " kheili, 19 " limborgii, 19, 20 " magnifica, 19 " masina, 19 " melarcholica, 19 " menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 " pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 " poeyi, 19 " sapitana, 19 " seitsi, 19 " transpectus, 19 " uniformis, 19, 20 " wallengrenii, 19 " sonata, 19, 20 Planchonia, 68, 141 " andamanica, 142 " sundiaca, 142 Psoudo-eugenia, 68, 133, 134 " perakensis, 133 " " singaporensis, 133 Pucrasia castanea, 5 " macrolopha, 5 Rallus aquaticus, 11 Rhodamnia, 67, 74 " cinerea, 74 " concolor, 74	RIEE, 49 "VERE, 40 Stictoplas, 12, 16, 29, 30 "basilana, 29 "bimotata, 29 "crowleyi, 29 "dotata, 29 "harrisi, 29 "harrisi, 29 "hopei, 29 "inconspicua, 29 "lacordairei, 29 "lacordairei, 29 "mesta, 29 "mesta, 29 "microsticta, 29 "picina, 29 "pygmæa, 29 "regina, 29 "regina, 29 "swinhæi, 29 "swinhæi, 29 "swinhæi, 29 "stravidium, 134 "acutangulum, 140 "album, 187 "f denussum, 141 "f denussum, 141 "f denussum, 141 "globosum, 141
" ? geyeri, 19, 20 " kheili, 19 " limborgii, 19, 20 " magnifica, 19 " masina, 19 " melancholica, 19 " menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 " pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 " poeyi, 19 " sapitana, 19 " seitsi, 19 " transpectus, 19 " uniformis, 19, 20 " wallengrenii, 19 " sonata, 19, 20 Planchonia, 68, 141 " andamanica, 142 " sundiaca, 142 Psoudo-eugenia, 68, 133, 134 " perakensis, 133 " singaporensis, 133 Pucrasia castanea, 5 " macrolopha, 5 Rallus aquaticus, 11 Rhodamnia, 67, 74 " concolor, 74 " concolor, 74 " Mulleri, 75	RIEE, 49 Stictoplæa, 12, 16, 29, 30 basilana, 29 bimotata, 29 crowleyi, 29 dotata, 29 marrisi, 29 harrisi, 29 hopei, 19 lacordairei, 29 latifica, 29 mesta, 29 mesta, 29 mesta, 29 pricina, 29 pricina, 29 pricina, 29 pricina, 29 pricina, 29 swinhæi, 29 swinhæi, 29 stravidium, 134 acuminatum, 138 acutangulum, 140 album, 137 f denussum, 141 globosum, 141 globosum, 141 Horsfieldii, 141
" ? geyeri, 19, 20 " kheili, 19 " limborgii, 19, 20 " magnifica, 19 " masina, 19 " melarcholica, 19 " menetriesii, 16, 19, 20 " pinvilli, 16, 19, 20 " poeyi, 19 " sapitana, 19 " seitsi, 19 " transpectus, 19 " uniformis, 19, 20 " wallengrenii, 19 " sonata, 19, 20 Planchonia, 68, 141 " andamanica, 142 " sundiaca, 142 Psoudo-eugenia, 68, 133, 134 " perakensis, 133 " " singaporensis, 133 Pucrasia castanea, 5 " macrolopha, 5 Rallus aquaticus, 11 Rhodamnia, 67, 74 " cinerea, 74 " concolor, 74	RIEE, 49 "VERE, 40 Stictoplas, 12, 16, 29, 30 "basilana, 29 "bimotata, 29 "crowleyi, 29 "dotata, 29 "harrisi, 29 "harrisi, 29 "hopei, 29 "inconspicua, 29 "lacordairei, 29 "lacordairei, 29 "mesta, 29 "mesta, 29 "microsticta, 29 "picina, 29 "pygmæa, 29 "regina, 29 "regina, 29 "swinhæi, 29 "swinhæi, 29 "swinhæi, 29 "stravidium, 134 "acutangulum, 140 "album, 187 "f denussum, 141 "f denussum, 141 "f denussum, 141 "globosum, 141

Otronidia m	reticulatum, 141	1	Trensich	rois, 23, 24
	Rheedii, 140	1	2702000	basilissa, 24
"	rubrum, 140	l	"	claudius, 23, 24
"	sarcostachys, 138	ı	"	diocletia, 24
"	serratum, 141	ŀ	"	dufresne, 24
"	spicatum, 141	1	"	kalinga, 24
Syzygium,	••• · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	ì	"	kochi, 24
	altissimum, 127	i		linnæi, 22, 2 4
"	angkolanum, 130	I	"	" var. paupera, 2
"		i	"	maassi, 24
"	apodum, 122 avena, 125	- 1	"	malakoni, 24
"		1	"	megilla, 24
"	capillare, 105 saryophyllifolium, 135	.	***	mindanænsis, 24
"		•	"	mulciber, 24
"	caudatum, 100, 105		***	semperi, 24
"	cinereum, 124	1	"	seraphita, 24
"	claviflorum, 107	l	**	tisiphone, 24
"	concinnum, 100	Į.	37	van-deventeri, 23, 24
"	corticatum, 109	i	"	verhuelli, 24
"	costatum, 130	1	**	visaya, 24
>>	cymosum, 100		Trintole	mea, 40, 56, 57
"	euneuron, 118			EMER, 48
,,	excavatum, 107, 108			Pseudolenolobiæ, 63
,,	ewpansum, 118		"	veræ, 56
,,	filiforme, 105		Tuistani	
>>	firmum, 92			a, 67, 71 burmannica, 74
>>	grande, 92		"	Maingayi, 71, 72
,,	gratum, 109	1	"	
,,	inophyllum, 114		"	merguensis, 71, 72, 73
>>	insigne, 92		<u>.</u> "	obovata, 71, 73
,,	Jambolanum, 131	•	٠,,	subauriculata, 71, 72
>>	,,	microcar-	"	sumatrana, 78
		pum, 132	"	Whiteana, 71, 73
,,	lateriflorum, 132		m	Wightiana, 78
**	longiflorum, 107			æ affinis, 72
"	montanum, 92		1 Tonga,	12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 18, 30, 31, 32
,,	myrtifolium, 119		١,	35, 36, 37, 38
,,	nelitricarpum, 100			biseriata, 18, 38, 34, 38
,,	nervosum, 130			bremeri, 13, 15, 18, 31, 32, 35
37	nodosum, 130		,,	brookei, 13, 14, 18, 36, 37
,,	oblatum, 115		» [•]	crameri, 18, 14, 15, 18, 30, 32, 83,
>1	obovatum, 130		1	35, 36, 87, 38
,,	occlusum, 131		"	,, ab. biseriata, 14, 15, 38
"	Panealla, 180		,,	" biseriata, 15, 34
33	politum, 110		"	" bremeri, 15, 32
,,	polyanthum, 130		,,	,, brookei, 15
"	pulchellum, 115		>>	,, marsdeni, 15, 35
11	punctulatum, 122		>>	,, moorei, 15
,,	pyrifolium, 99		, ,,	,, morrisi, 15
,,	ribesoides, 124		,,	" pagenstecheri, 15, 37
,,	rigidum, 118		,,,	,, tenggerensis, 14, 15, 38
,,	scabridum, 109		, ,,	daatensis, 13, 15, 18, 36
"	scoparim, 125			esperi, 18, 33
"	suavissimum, 108		,,	frauenfeldii, 18, 32, 33, 34, 35
,,	subdecussatum, 88,	121	,,	heylærtsii, 13, 18, 37
,,	subtile, 124		,,	johanna, 15, 18, 34
"	truncatum, 115		- ,,	kinbergi, 13, 14, 30, 31
"	vastum, 130		,,	labuana, 13, 15, 18, 36
,,	verecundum, 126		,,	lorzæ, 37
"	vimineum, 76, 100		,,	marsdeni, 18, 34
	zeylanicum, 109		,,,	mentawica, 14, 18, 37
T etraogal	lus himalayensis, 5		,,	moorei, 13 18, 38

Trong	a morrisi, 14, 18, 38
"	niasica, 15, 18, 35, 37
"	nicevillei, 13, 21, 37, 38
"	olivacea, 13, 15, 18, 35
,,	pagenstecheri, 18, 37
"	pryeri, 13, 15, 18, 36, 37
"	" heylærtsii, 15, 37
"	" mentawica, 15, 37
"	" niasica, 15, 35 " nicevillei, 15
"	tenggerensis, 18, 38
"	" sb. biseriata, 18
	ionotus piscator, 10
- 1	, stolatus, 10

Typhlops braminus, 11
UNGUICULATE, 40
Ursus arcticus, 4, 9
, torquatus, 4, 9
Varanus bengalensis, 11
, flavescens, 11
VIPERIDE, 10
Zamenis, 10
, diadema, 10
, ladacensis, 10
, mucosus, 10
, rhodorachis, 10
, ventrimaculatus, 5, 10

Digitized by Google

isne isn

NOTE ON THE PUBLICATIONS

OF THE

ASIATIC SOCIETY.

The Proceedings of the Asiatic Society are issued ten times a year as soon as possible after the General Meetings which are held on the first Wednesday in every month in the year except September and October; they contain an account of the meeting with some of the shorter and less important papers read at it, while only titles or short resumes of the longer papers, which are subsequently published in the Journal, are given.

The Journal consists of three entirely distinct and separate volumes:

Part I, containing papers relating to Philology, Antiquities, etc.; Part II,
containing papers relating to Physical Science; and Part III devoted to
Anthropology, Ethnology, etc.

Each Part is issued in four or five numbers, and the whole forms bree complete volumes corresponding to the year of publication.

The Journal of the Asiatic Society was commenced in the year 1832, previous to which the papers read before the Society were published in a quarto periodical, entitled Asiatic Researches, of which twenty volumes were issued between the years 1788 and 1839.

The Journal was published regularly, one volume corresponding to each year from 1832 to 1864; in that year the division into two parts above-mentioned was made, and since that date two volumes have been issued regularly every year. From 1894 an additional volume, Part III, has been issued.

The Proceedings up to the year 1864, were bound up with the fournal, but since that date have been separately issued every year.

The following is a list of the Asiatic Society's publications relating to Physical Science, still in print, which can be obtained at the Society's House, No. 57, Park Street, Calcutta, or from the Society's Agents in London, Messrs. Luzac & Co., 46, Great Russell Street, W. C.; and from Mr. Otto Harrassowitz, Leipzig, Germany.

A STATIC RESEARCHES. Vols. VII, Vols. XI and XVII, and Vols. XIX and XX @ 10/ each Rs. 50 C

PROCEEDINGS of the Asiatic Society from 1865 to 1869 (incl.) @ /6/ per No.; and from 1870 to date @ /8/ per No.

JOURNAL of the Asiatic Society for 1843 (12), 1844 (12), 1845 (12), 1846 (5), 1847 (12), 1848 (12), 1850 (7), 1851 (7), 1857

(6), 1858 (5), 1861 (4), 1862 (5), 1864 (5), 1866 (7), 1867 (6), 1868 (6), 1869 (8), 1870 (8), 1871 (7), 1872 (8), 1873 (8), 1874 (8), 1875 (7), 1876 (7), 1877 (8), 1878 (8), 1879 (7), 1880 (8), 1881 (7), 1882 (6), 1883 (5), 1884 (6), 1885 (6), 1886 (8), 1887 (7), 1888 (7), 1889 (10), 1890 (9 and 2 Supplts.), 1891 (7), 1892 (7 and Supplt.), 1893 (11), 1894 (8), 1895 (7), 1896 (8), 1897 (8), 1898 (8), 1899 (7), 1900 (7), @ 1/8 per No. to Members and @ 2/ per No. to Non-Members.

N. B.—The figures enclosed in brackets give the number of Nos. in each Volume.

Centenary Review of the Researches of the S	Society from I	784 to		
1883			3	0
Theobald's Catalogue of Reptiles in the Mu	seum of the A	sintie		
Society (Extra No., J. A. S. B., 1868)	444	***	2	.0
Catalogue of the Mammals and Birds of B	urmah, by E.	Blyth		
(Extra No., J. A. S. B., 1875)	118	600		0
Catalogue of Fossil Vertebrata	711	100	4	- 92
Catalogue of the Library of the Asiatic Soc	ciety, Bengal	100	3	8
Moore and Hewitson's Descriptions of New	Indian Lepido	ptera,		
Parts I-III, with 8 coloured Plates, 4to.	@ 6/ each		18	-0